Suena – English Dictionary and English – Suena Dictionary

Compiled by
Darryl & Lael Wilson

Summer Institute of Linguistics
Ukarumpa, PNG

First typing
1973

Partially retyped
1977

Prepared for web publication
2008

Introduction

The Suena Language is spoken by approximately 2,000 people living along the coast of Papua New Guinea near the Morobe Patrol Post in the Morobe District.

The data for this dictionary were complied over a period of eight years, 1964 -1972, by the authors, while living in the village of Bosadi.

System of notation used in this dictionary

Verbs

Verbs are entered per the Nominalized/Infinitive form, marked by the suffix *–ai*. The meaning of the verb in *–ai* is quite broad. Thus for certain verbs the suffix *–ai* can serve as noun, verb, or adjective. e.g.

simai – (noun) – the decoration
simai – (verb) – to decorate
simai – (adj.) – decorated

The suffix *–ai* for Infinitive and Noun/Adjective was historically two distinct suffixes, as seen in the neighboring language, Zia, where *–yao* is the Noun/Adj. suffix, and *–yari* is the Infinitive.

Following the entry of a verb in *–ai*, two other key forms are given (where known) to aid in conjugation. e.g.

potai poti, potitinoya to put

The first form is the Abrupt Imperative and serves to indicate the Class of the verb, whether Class i, e, or u, (as described in *Suena Grammar*, 1972). In certain verbs there is no Imperative due to semantic restrictions, and in these cases the Sequence Punctiliar Medial verb form has been subsituted for the Imperative.

The second form given after the Infinitive is the Present Continuous 3rd person singular. This form serves to show whether the verb is Reduplicating of Non-Reduplicating.

Key forms for Compound Verbs formed with either *wai* 'to do', *sai* 'to say', or *awai* 'to rest', are not given, as they are too frequent. Those forms are:

wai we, inoya.
sai se, toya.
awai awe, awinoya.

Dialects and Idiolects

The preferred or more frequent form is given first. e.g.

witai wititinoya/wiwitinoya.
bayai susawia/suzawia.

Brackets

Brackets are used to indicate implied information. e.g.

soyai to save (from danger)
tuma diai to trust (for a future good)

Question mark

A question mark indicates forms which need further checking.

Irregular forms

Because of the natue of the Suena language the plural forms of verbs and nouns, the emphatic forms of verbs and adjectives, and the locative forms of certain nouns cannot be predicted. They have been entered (when known) with appropriate notation.

Tone

It is still uncertain what degree of functional load tone carries. There are about 40 minimal tone pairs that have been found to date. They have been noted here, using the SIL system of ´ to mark high tone, ¯ to mark mid tone, and ` to mark low tone. Only high and mid seem to contrast, as low occurs only word final (except for one syllable words). e.g.

aménà parrot
ámenà backside (of mountain, etc.)

Shortcomings of this Paper

After typing this I find some residual problems. In certain cases the alphabetizing is inconsistent, especially across work breaks. Due to lack of time I have not completed the entries for all Synonyms, Antonyms, Locative form, and Emphatic forms. The format varies for items needing further checking: sometimes it is indicated by a question mark, sometimes by cf., and sometimes by *see*.

Abbrevations

Where they were known to the compilers the following items have been included and noted:

Ant.	Antonym
Bin.	Binandere loanword
Emp.	Emphatic form
Ex.	Extended meaning
Id.	Idiomatic usages
K.	Kâte loanword
Loc.	Locative form
P.	Pidgin loanword, or English via Pidgin
Pl.	plural form
Syn.	Synonym
T.	Tolai loanword
Tam.	Tambu alternative form
Z.	Zia loanword

Suena to English

A - a

a *rel.* that.

aba (wai) ripe (betelnut).

ababa wai 1) get dry and stiff, as in a vine. 2) split unevenly.

abana *n.* cover.

abana wai *v.* 1) cover. 2) uncover.

ge abana wai hide the truth.

abaza *n.* banana or taro leaves used as a cover for saucepan. When laid aside after the cooking one taro is put there for the cook. The **abana** becomes **abaza** when removed and set aside.

abaza nai *n.* one person's serving.

abea substitute. *See:* **ine**. *From:* Zia. *[Note:* substitute punishment (AW 191); in place of parent (TD 123)*]*

abebeina 1) cross legs by twisting around. 2) two crossed poles. 3) fighting stance (old style) where two men crossed legs. i.e. stand real close.

abezenai *Variant:* **abeze potai**. *n.* one small serving. The one taro put aside for the cook after all the food is dished out.

abi abi wai *v.* hover like a bird.

abu *Usage:* used as a taboo word for Zou and Joe. *See main entry:* **abu wai**.

abu wai bowel movement.

abura toilet. *Syn:* **atura**.

áè *exclam.* Hey!, Look at that! (tones 1 and 4).

aé *exclam.* huh?, What's happened? (tones 3 and 1).

aena *n.* white cockatoo.

agai who. *Pl:* **arekare**.

agami short form of **ago ine ami**. **na ema agami....**

agata *n.* valley.

agewa 1) half. 2) part.

agi 1) top of mountain. 2) bottom of container.

agisama less than half.

agiti 1) wild. 2) no natural source.

agiyore 1) nonsense word. 2) hey!

ago *rel.* 1) there. 2) that.

agoro *intro.* well then.

agu without. **di agu** toothless **susu agu** meaningless

agúa *From:* Zia. *n.* small river fish.

águta 1) cross-members of ganu. 2) bench.

ai *interrog.* 1) who. 2) what. 3) female animal.

aigita Egyptian. *From:* Kate.

aike far off.

aike aike far away.

aike kaike far apart (pl. subjects). *See main entry:* **aike aike**.

aiso skin.

aita wai walk.

aitumo *n.* var. of fish: barracuda.

aiwa ditch.

aiyo therefore. *See:* **are**.

aka 1) forbidden. *See:* **potai**. 2) taboo.

akan si wai gasp.

akaru winded.

akaru akaru gasping.

akore *n.* 1) singlet. 2) dress with straps.

akore wai put on one's back.

akou *n.* coconut shell used as a cup.

akou obo coconut shell bowl.

ama later.

ama ganai *v.* follow. *See:* **ame ame wai**. *[Note:* **ama gani, ama ganinoya***]*

ama pu *n.* wild pig.

amai *v.* 1) dry up (sago stem, etc.). 2) wither. 3) shrivel (trees or logs).

— *adj.* 1) dead. 2) inanimate. 3) useless body part. **te amai** withered leg **wana amai** withered hand

amai aminoya look nice, well-dressed. **Wetena amita?** Am I well dressed? **Weteso aminoya!** You look sharp!

amazani *n.* 1) employee. 2) subjects under authority.

ame *n.* sago.

ame aiso *n.* sago "skin" caused by cooking.

ame anawawai *n.* sago cooked as a cake on a leaf.

ame asasa *n.* outer bark of sago.

ame ata *n.* skin of sago remaining after pulp is removed.

ame busai *n.* sliced hard sago.

ame dawai *n.* 1) sago scrambled in hot water. 2) gruel.

ame gemua *n.* sago washed but not yet cooked.

ame imo *n.* sago tree with thorns.

ame irima *v.* put sago alongside so it won't roll off.

ame kasa *n.* scone.

ame me *n.* pulp.

ame moyai *n.* fried sago.

ame munigi *n.* stem of leaf.

ame powi *n.* sago inner bark.

ame putao *n.* sago without thorns.

ame semai *n.* small chunks.

ame sikai *n.* sliced soft sago.

ame usa *n.* pulp after washing.

ame ame wai *v.* follow someone.

ámenà *n.* backside of a mountain, or other object, wall, etc.

améǹà *n.* parrot.

ami$_1$ *n.* breast.

ami mu *n.* milk. *Lit:* 'breast juice'.

ami$_2$ *n.* stone war club.

ami sasina *n.* pineapple-shaped club.

ami$_3$ *rel.* this.

amire amire repeatedly.

amo sisimo *v.* wander around and do a half job (of cutting kunai).

amo wai 1) do without preparation. 2) hit and miss, spotty, sloppy job.

amu without. *Syn:* **agu**.

amua *n.* taro leaf eaten for greens.

amua zemua wai 1) very tired. 2) sleepy. 3) pooped.

ana *rel.* 1) from there. 2) whatchamacallit, whosit, whats-his-name.

ana bona party.

anai 1) black. 2) rub. *[Note:* **ane ; aninoya***]*

anapa *n.* carrying pole (e.g. for dead pig).

ane unai *n.* 1) urchin. *Usage:* insult. 2) beggar. 3) orphan.

aneba *n.* var. of tree: edible wildnut tree.

anegi wai peek.

angero *n.* angel. *From:* Kate.

anika left hand side.

anisa *n.* var. of banana.

anisemai *v.* 1) turn (as a wheel). 2) twist (clothes).

ano *n.* giant ferns.

anu *n.* 1) grass skirt. 2) grass used to make skirts. 3) breast meat of a turtle.

anumai *v.* sit. *See:* **arumai**.

Anutu God.

apada 1) wholesome lot. 2) all in a bunch. 3) suddenly, unannounced. *Syn:* **tutamu**.

apai *n.* throw.

apamo *n.* 1) desk. 2) bench.

apana *n.* gills (of fish).

apana pumu catch it! *Syn:* **sopetemai**.

apapa *n.* shoulder blades. *See:* **kape**.

apena kapena wai 1) spread. 2) scatter. 3) throw around wildly.

apeta *n.* big knife.

apie *n.* 1) grandparent. 2) grandchild. *Pl:* **apipie**.

apie bama *n.* grandmother.

apie mata *n.* grandfather.

apinai *v.* 1) tear down the barricade (door) to village. 2) open a blocked channel of water.

apunu short.

apunu kaka very short.

apunu me apunu very short.

apupu wai 1) fail to reach. 2) fall short. 3) fail to obtain.

aputai *v.* add ingredients together.

ara 1) wife. *Pl:* **asini**. 2) tail (of fish). 3) whose.

ara tamai 1) love. 2) find happiness in. *Syn:* **komo gai**. *[Note:* **ara tamu ; ara tapinoya***]*

arai *v.* scrape noisily, as in coconuts or toast.

arama *See main entry:* **omata arama**.

arapu 1) all run together, in a bunch, en masse. 2) without a break. 3) lump together.

are *conj.* 1) therefore. 2) so.

arekare who.

arenai 1) greet. 2) salute. 3) wave. 4) farewell shout.

aresemai *v.* fall down (bundled sugar cane, fence) when support is cut.

ari *n.* female genitals.

ariri *n.* var. of spider.

arugai 1) final farewell. *v.* 2) bid farewell (on death bed, when leaving for good).

arumai *v.* 1) sit. 2) settle (sago in processing tank).

arumu karumu wai pl. seated individually.

asa waura wai *v.* gather.

asai *v.* 1) call. 2) pronounce. 3) declare. 4) say. 5) name.

asaku awero duri *v.* 1) interrupt self. 2) stop in the middle of a sentence. 3) shut up suddenly.

asi *n.* 1) vine. 2) rope. 3) string.

asi me *n.* fruit of a vine.

asi sona wai *v.* tie a knot.

asina *n.* string used to make string bags.

asina arai *v.* twist string together on the leg.

asi korere *n.* var. of bird which nests on mangrove trees.

asía sai *v.* sneeze.

asike from a long way away.

asini *n.* wives. *See main entry:* **ara**.

asisi *n.* mirror made of 1/2 coconut shell and water. *Usage:* Term not known by those under 45 years of age.

asisi bopai dawn breaks.

aso 1) old. 2) worn (clothes).

asou *n.* lizard.

asumai *v.* gather things together.

átà 1) bottom of a hole. 2) wasps nest.

atà but.

atà *n.* 1) shovel made of large sago stem. 2) old (person).

ata agu were itera 1) without a spare, crowded. 2) people sitting around.

atai marry, married.

atama wai

niao atama wai *v.* build up a fire.

tama atama wai *v.* get acclimatized to a new place.

atárà *n.* hard ground with stones mixed in.

atarà *n.* 1) waves. 2) ripples. 3) choppy sea.

atata *n.* question.

atata wai *v.* 1) ask. 2) question.

ati *n.* bag made of net or string.

ati be *n.* mouth or opening of a bag.

ati tina *n.* handle of a net bag.

ati uru *n.* bottom corner of a net bag.

atiki 1) welcome. 2) greet.

atima *n.* 1) thigh.

atima nuna *n.* tendon in thigh. 2) var. of taro.

atiwo *n.* 1) penis. 2) father-in-law.

atiwo tumu *n.* man's abdomen.

atiwo wosewa *n.* father-in-law.

ato sai *v.* 1) urge. 2) coach.

ato buato sai *From:* Zia. *v.* urge someone to hurry. *Syn:* **awita sai ; awita bewita sai**.

átù *n.* back of head.

atua wai *v.* dream.

atune behind (people, houses). *See:* **átù**.

atura toilet. *Syn:* **abura**.

au *n.* 1) saucepot (formerly made of clay). *Pl:* **au tewa**. 2) clay.

au dubo *From:* Zia. *n.* guria pidgeon. *See:* **ni niu**.

au tewa *n.* many pans. *See main entry:* **au**.

aubama *n.* housegirl.

augai *From:* Zia. *v.* gather together (people). *See:* **aunai.**

augape on shoulders.

augape nai *v.* carry on shoulders.

auka without (a home). **so mara auka** without a home

auma tomorrow.

aumako aumoko daily.

auna bauna *v.* 1) throw around (items). 2) swing arms freely as you walk.

auna kauna wai *v.* kick arms and legs (as baby in womb).

aunai 1) meet. 2) gather together.

aurota auro awai much later.

awa 1) sentence marker. 2) buttocks. 3) that. 4) little finger, 10 when counting on hands.

awa be *n.* hip, cheek of buttock.

awa so *n.* rectum.

awa tewa *n.* small of back.

awa zimi *n.* tail (of animal).

awa zimi dai *v.* wags his tail.

awa dai pat a child to sleep.

awa diai 1) patience, wait patiently, mercy, longsuffering. *Lit:* 'tied buttocks'. **Uso awa diai itia.** There is a long waited for coconut (up there). I.e. We have not picked it too quickly. We waited patiently and now it is dry, so be careful. 2) taboo, protective magic. *Usage:* rare. (in the sense: to tie a string around the base of a tree).

awa tutu diai *v.* finish a project.

awa uzai *v.* 1) awaken someone. 2) remind. *Usage:* Figurative.

awai *v.* 1) rest. 2) burn.

awai bana *n.* ocean cave.

awai duai eni frequently. *Syn:* **eyaya**.

awaka *n.* var. of banana.

awara gagana 1) ring finger. 2) number nine when counting on the hand.

aware 1) whom. 2) enough, sufficient.

awe bayai 1) be carried away (by water). 2) swept off feet.

awe mai 1) be swept off course. 2) swept away.

awemakai agore yesterday.

aweni *interrog.* 1) who is. 2) who are.

awetu 1) ashes. 2) dust.

awi 1) news, message, noise, sound (footsteps). 2) next day.

awi mai *v.* 1) bring a message. 2) go for help.

awi wai *v.* climb.

awina dawina wai *v.* 1) separate good from bad, sort. 2) choose sides (and fight). 3) divide up for a fight.

awinai *v.* 1) choose. 2) sort.

awiri *n.* disturbed surface of the sea so as to be opaque.

awiso *n.* 1) children. 2) followers. 3) disciples.

awita bewita sai *v.* encourage, urge.

awita sai 1) urge, prod, push. 2) urgently. 3) insistance. 4) hurry up.

awiyo ditiyo wai 1) do slowly over several days time. 2) day after day (work).

ayamu *n.* 1) stranger to. 2) newcomer. 3) virgin.

ayumu kayamu 1) complete stranger. 2) totally new to.

aza *n.* old net bag on corner of house used as cupboard.

ázaì *v.* 1) cut. 2) butcher.

azawa dai *v.* stick to one (house).

azena *n.* crab.

az i 1) plugged. 2) blocked.

aziamai 1) epilepsy. 2) kick with hands and feet (as cassowary on its back).

azimai *v.* 1) count. 2) read.

azu$_1$ *v.* do not do.

azu$_2$ *n.* fear.

azu bayai *v.* flee in fear.

azu wai *v.* 1) fear. 2) be afraid. 3) have respect for. 4) reverential fear.

azu nitinoya *v.* hide an object or person.

azu sai *v.* 1) reject. 2) forbid.

azua menstruation. *Usage:* not mentioned publicly.

B - b

baba *n.* 1) flying fox. 2) thorny castor bean tree, used for lamp.

babezinoma big (ones). *See:* **bámu**.

babumana women. *See main entry:* **bama**.

bae wai 1) hoard. 2) miser.

baera hoe.

bage 1) down. 2) north.

bage wa *n.* canoe or any sea-going ship. *Lit:* 'down canoe'. *See:* **ike wa**.

bai woi *n.* 1) cloak. 2) full length coat.

baibai wai (tree) bends over from weight (of fruit).

baitai completely. *Usage:* only with other verbs.

baika baitai very completely.

wero baitai farewell phrase. *Lit:* 'to do completely'. something like "be careful" ; "take care".

baiwa *n.* var. of vine with hooked thorns, "wait a minute" vine.

bakine wai *v.* lean over.

bakine wai woi *n.* low tide at full moon.

bakoko wai *v.* 1) slip down suddenly. 2) fall quickly, as in your stomach when an elevator or airplane falls suddenly.

bama *n.* 1) woman. 2) wife.

bama atu *n.* old woman.

bama begi unwed mother.

bama diri *n.* 1) girl. 2) female.

bama gamo *n.* widow.

bama goe *n.* love magic performed by a man to attract a woman.

bama gui *n.* bride price, formerly a string of dogs' teeth but now money is used.

bama kuma *n.* 1) widow. 2) adultress.

bama mamai *n.* women. *See:* **babumana**.

bama noi *n.* widow in mourning.

bama waya *n.* bad woman.

bama zai *n.* old woman.

kuma bama *n.* widow.

bama moka *See:* **ema moka**.

bámu big.

bamu *imp.* go.

bamubamu all.

báná *n.* red tree ant.

bana *n.* dry coconut branch used as a torch.

banawa *n.* 1) gecko. 2) small lizard.

baoro *n.* fresh water turtle with a retractable head (in lakes).

bapamu *n.* sudden strong land wind, unaccompanied by rain, that sometimes breaks betelnut trees.

bapu taste.

bara bara crossed X brace.

barara *From:* Pidgin. *n.* umbrella.

barau *n.* var. of sugarcane.

bari$_1$ *n.* flat strip on edge of canoe on which people sit.

bari$_2$ *From:* Pidgin. *n.* ball.

basa *n.* var. of banana.

basai 1) (fruit) falls down (one by one). 2) poke (in sand) for turtle eggs to fall down, rather to be laid.

basaru basaru wai drip, fall drop by drop. *See:* **basai**; **urugu asai**.

batamai *See main entry:* **batanai**.

batanai *Variant:* **batamai**. *v.* 1) unwind by itself (rope). 2) slip through (hands).

bate downstream. *Ant:* **gana**.

bau *n.* part of the limbum tree used for flooring.

baura *n.* var. of taro.

bauri *n.* fur hung from end of spear.

bawa *n.* knee.

- **bawa diai** *v.* 1) kneel. 2) sit with the legs drawn up. *[Note:* Younger men say this means to kneel. Older men say it means to sit with the legs drawn up*]*

bayao 1) kindness. *From:* Zia. 2) love.

bazai 1) heirloom. 2) keepsake. 3) eternal. *From:* Zia.

bé 1) time. 2) day.

- **bé bamure** 1) last day. 2) judgment day. 3) Christ's return. 4) great day.
- **bé gitì** all the time.
- **be nazi** *interrog.* when.

bè *n.* mouth.

- **bè anai** *v.* open the mouth.
- **bè asi wai** *v.* yawn.
- **be dimai** *v.* 1) obey. *Lit:* 'carry his mouth'.
  — *n.* 2) lip sore. *See:* **ge dimai**.
- **be izinona** *v.* tell repeatedly, get red in the face from talking so much.
- **be so** *n.* opening of the mouth.

bè bamure *n.* var. of bird: kingfisher.

be doena wai *v.* 1) be a hypocrite. 2) deceive with words (gossip behind my back but friendly to my face).

be doena wai ema *n.* 1) deceiver. 2) two-faced liar (thinks someone denies saying something).

be pora *See main entry:* **bepora**.

be tiwinoya about to cry.

bea honorifics, dear. **ema bea** dear man **bama bea** dear woman

beba *v.* make paint for canoes.

bebena without relatives (used in fights for belittling).

bebeni babeni *n.* outsider married into tribe.

beberi *n.* var. of spider.

bebesai *From:* Zia. *n.* big flame.

bebeu bebeu (wind) blown off course.

bebua *n.* 1) var. of tree. 2) black pig.

bega *n.* 1) peace. *Syn:* **mona**. 2) coconut with water but no meat.

begama *n.* var. of seashell.

begata path. *[Note:* Tam. for **ebata** road*]*

begemo *See main entry:* **begomo**.

begi *n.* unmarried mother.

begi wai *v.* 1) deny (an accusation). 2) hide (truth). 3) keep secret.

begina begina *v.* roll from side to side.

begine begine wai *v.* limp. i.e., to always roll to the same side. *Syn:* **keita keita wai**. *See:* **begina begina**.

beginenia *v.* capsize, roll from side to side.

begítì *n.* 1) lips. 2) river banks.

begomo *n.* 1) prayer. 2) request.

begu *n.* 1) Jew's harp. 2) opposite side of canoe from outrigger.

beina baina wai *v.* insist (orally).

beka red ochre.

bekaza *n.* var. of taro.

beku fruit rotten on tree, dried up and split.

bema *n.* 1) var. of shellfish. 2) pearl shell. 3) spoon.

bemi *From:* Zia. *n.* shield.

bemi sai smells strong, as in meat.

bemiti 1) odor. 2) scent. 3) smell of person, not incidental dirt but an odor resulting from lack of bathing.

bena bena wai *v.* hurry too fast.

benai *v.* tie up.

benau *n.* face.

- **benau bézai** missing, absent. *Lit:* 'hidden face'.

benua *n.* larva or eggs of mosquitoes or frogs in water.

benua gata *v.* roam, wander (aborigines).

benua susu gutai marked by **benua** urine (stained by any unseen insect).

bepa wai be tasteless (food).

bepo bapa drool (water).

bepora *n.* 1) venom. 2) spit.

bera 1) loc. of mouth. 2) under the authority of.

bera mai full. *Lit:* 'come to the mouth'.

berasa var. of large fish.

bere bere 1) while there is opportunity. 2) in time. *Syn:* **gita gita**. 3) while you have a chance. 4) early. *[Gram:* requires a verb*]*

berea tired, lazy. *See:* **biawa**. *From:* Zia.

bereku bareku wai *v.* spill all over and run to lower level.

berekunai *v.* 1) spill. 2) unload (ship). 3) overflow (tank).

bereze *n.* cumulus cloud.

beri shield.

beri beri wai *v.* flare up (fire, lamp or primus).

bero *From:* Pidgin. *n.* bell.

berunai *v.* carve (part of canoe making process).

besa *n.* var. of river fish.

besai *v.* untie, unravel (net bag).

besau wai *n.* someone who spoils the hunting or fishing, "bad luck Charlie".

besu *n.* var. of river fish.

betabe wai 1) speak as one. 2) with one voice (re a crowd).

betai *v.* 1) die. 2) faint.

betamu bazai very big. *Lit:* 'grown to death'.

betata 1) soft. 2) weak. 3) weakness.

betata batata emp. of soft.

betawa *n.* 1) sago leaf used as a basket to carry sago pulp to the washer and to carry rubbish in the village. 2) trough for pigs.

betero gamu inoise itia He has died but has not yet rotted.

betewenai *v.* 1) spill completely. 2) pour out entirely.

beto *n.* giant snail.

beu *n.* obstacle.

beu dai *v.* 1) bump into obstacle. 2) incomprehensible, impossible. *Lit:* 'hit a barrier'.

beuri *See main entry:* **bewa**.

bewa *n.* 1) spiral trochus shell used for mother of pearl. 2) sago stem used as basket in sago process. *See:* **beuri**. 3) branch of coconut or sago.

bewa dito purple.

bewa gayai paint with many colors.

bewana wai *v.* 1) steal. 2) steal someone's mate, adultery. 3) sin.

béwara *n.* var. of tree.

beyata 1) soft. 2) weak. *Syn:* **betata**.

beyata bayata very soft or weak.

bezaí *v.* 1) reveal. 2) split (canoe). 3) break (sea). 4) carve (canoe).

bézai *v.* hide.

bezo *n.* soldier crab.

bi *n.* 1) spirits of dead (ancestors), formerly worshipped. 2) demons, Satan. 3) hybiscus. 4) packing thrown in a hole to make a post/pole stand up firmly. 5) large boil.

bi darau muwa 1) insane. 2) demon-possessed.

bi diti *n.* cemetary. *Lit:* 'center of the dead spirits'.

bi wai *v.* take the part of the **bi**/clown at a singsing.

bia *n.* 1) vomit. 2) Guhu-Samane tribe. 3) beer. *From:* Pidgin.

bia dimai malice, feel good when evil comes to another.

biama *n.* var. of bird: hornbill.

bianai purling.

biatiai *v.* vomit.

biawa 1) lazy. 2) tired (of something, not physically tired).

biaya thin. *See:* **biyaya**.

bibai *n.* marks on skin of (banana, tree).

bibi *n.* lily-pad-like coral.

bibia thunder.

bibiri 1) slick. 2) slippery.

bibiri babiri very slippery.

bibiri bibiri wai 1) reflect (off a mirror). 2) shine. 3) very bright.

bigiwa *n.* thatch (made of sago leaves).

binai 1) withered. 2) wrinkled (skin). 3) dead (tree). 4) wilted (flower).

binare bowire wai *v.* praise someone.

binoi *n.* spear made of black palm, no longer used.

binono *n.* calm sea, flat sea.

bío *n.* var. of tree.

biramu baramu uneven, not level.

biriborea *n.* var. of taro.

birigi barigi wai 1) angry toward someone. 2) frown.

biriki biriki wai shy and runs off and eats alone (e.g. pig), skittish.

birikimai *v.* scratch skin, tear skin. *See:* **aiso**. *[Note:* Syn: **aiso kaka sumai***]*

biririititinoya stretch (muscles).

biriziai *Variant:* **birizizinoya**. 1) big flat surface (e.g. airstrip). 2) spread out.

biru 1) broad, spread out (laplap, map). 2) bush spirits, evil place, large animals (whale).

biruru 1) dead. 2) dry. 3) cut (tree).

bisi *n.* wind. *Syn:* **bubura**.

bisi asai stop, end. *Lit:* 'wind dies down'.

bisi awa sinai *v.* go with the wind. *[Note:* Ant: **bisi esusa wai ; bisi ama ganai** *]*

bisi bera ena 1) upwind. 2) direction from which wind blows.

ge biac asai *v.* quiet down a noise.

bisiri asai 1) flatten down. 2) knocked down (grass).

biuze *n.* necklace.

biyaya thin (paper). *See:* **biaya**.

biza *n.* 1) banana. 2) Markham river people.

biza baza blurry (vision).

biza puti *n.* 1) banana skin. 2) bead. *From:* Pidgin.

bizai *n.* cleared place.

bizi *n.* var. of seashell.

bóa shelter. *See main entry:* **komboa**.

bòa *n.* var. of plant: Job's tears.

bobawai ready to cook (sago).

bobo *n.* 1) var. of small seashell. 2) stick used in lime for betal chewing. 3) lime gourd.

bobo dai *v.* strike the lime stick to call for food to be brought (to the men's house).

bobo wai 1) weak. 2) exhausted. 3) tired from exertion.

bobogu *n.* part of the **zaume** clam which they cut to kill the clam.

boboroko *See main entry:* **boroko**.

bobou *n.* 1) rapids. 2) shallows (in river).

boboza *n.* var. of seashell.

bobozo *n.* barnacle on tree.

bóga *n.* 1) sea cucumber. 2) mystery spirit in ocean.

boga amimonare *n.* var. of sea cucumber feared by people.

boga 1) small house. 2) hut. 3) made like a house, not like a **komboa** shelter.

boga masa destitute, possessing nothing, poor, "naked came I".

bogama *n.* var. of tree.

bogi *n.* 1) var. of tree. 2) walking stick. 3) fight, jostling using a **bogi** tree stick.

bogi wai *v.* 1) fight. 2) jostle (using a **bogi** tree staff), a former women's custom of fighting.

bogu *n.* trigger of a trap.

boi *n.* 1) bamboo. 2) drum (hourglass). 3) var. of fish : pipe fish.

boi tina *n.* loop-shaped drum handle.

boiaraba *n.* var. of banana.

boino *n.* 1) nail (to hang net bag on). 2) bolt.

boisa *n.* 1) tobacco. 2) cigarette.

boisa nai *v.* smoke. *Lit:* 'eat tobacco'.

boiza wai grow tall (tree).

boma *n.* wild sago used to decorate a house. *See:* **dinua**.

boma gayai *v.* fold hands.

bomotu *n.* var. of fish: whitebait.

bónà *n.* 1) feast. 2) Communion.

bonà *n.* limb (of tree).

bona wai *v.* 1) divide up, share. 2) make a feast (by dividing the food, sharing). *Lit:* 'to food'.

bonara *From:* Pidgin. *n.* bow and arrow. *See:* **tai**.

bónò *n.* var. of tree.

bonò *n.* skink, small striped lizard.

bopu circular.

bore *n.* var. of crab.

boreko *See main entry:* **boroko**.

borere *n.* long time.

borere barere *n.* very long time. *[Note:* emphasis *]*

boro boro wai *v.* shiver, shake.

boroko middle-sized. *Variant:* **boreko**. *Pl:* **boboroko**.

botino tall, old (coconut or betelnut tree).

bótò *n.* dibble stick (for taro planting).

botò wai *v.* gap open in front and expose self.

botou 1) thick. 2) elephantiasis.

bou *n.* 1) reef. 2) boy. *Usage:* endearing term.

bouga *n.* eagle.

bouna bauna wai breaking (surf).

bowi wai *v.* 1) praise. 2) bless. 3) boast of.

bowiwi *n.* 1) desert. 2) treeless, rocky area.

boya *n.* 1) tropical ulcer. 2) leper. *Usage:* Rare. *[Note:* This usage has become rare since leprosy is rare.*]*

boya aya *n.* 1) one very deep ulcer. 2) leper.

boya baya gamai 1) rotten (fruit, never re. people). 2) lots of bad spots.

bozai *v.* 1) double, fold over. 2) go away, disperse, scatter (pl. only).

bua$_1$ *n.* var. of vine whose seed pods are used as leg rattles.

bua$_2$ *n.* 1) work. **Nuka mai meko bua potiseri?** Why did they give him work he is unworthy of? 2) garden. 3) job.

bubu wititinoya breeze springs up.

bubuna *n.* ring (used for making clay pots), finger rings.

bubura wind. *Syn:* **bisi**. *[Note:* possibly **buburara***]*

bue moka 1) entirely good work. 2) completely satisfactory.

buge 1) blue-green color. 2) green. 3) var. of plant used as dye (grass stain).

bugewa *n.* var. of animal.

bugomo lump.

bugomo mai *n.* 1) particle. 2) very small lump (too small to be useful).

bugou bagou noisy stomping.

bui *n.* 1) flute, bullroarer. 2) var. of fish: cow fish. 3) secret, mystery.

- **bui bama** *n.* female flute (played in concert with the male **bui ema**).
- **bui bezai** spill the beans, tell a secret.
- **bui ema** *n.* male flute (played in concert with female **bui bama**.

bui giti *n.* part of fallen sago tree nearest base, not pounded up.

bui ibu *n.* spirit house.

buka *n.* mud (on roads, people, pigs).

bukere wai 1) hang down. 2) hang loose. 3) flop (as a **kiso** bird's nest).

bukoru matara 1) destitute. 2) naked. 3) empty. 4) penniless.

buku *From:* Pidgin. *n.* 1) large boil. *See:* **bi**. 2) book.

bumi wai very black.

bumizi scar.

buna *n.* 1) red pandanus. 2) flood sediment.

bunai *v.* 1) tie hands crossed. 2) fight. *[Note:* from meaning: to cross hands*]*

- **bunai ema** *n.* 1) prisoner. 2) man whose hands have been tied cross.
- **bunai ganai** *n.* tangled jungle.
- **bunai so** *n.* prison.

bunawa flood silt.

buni *n.* rope or vine tied around feet and used to climb tree.

buo *n.* var. of tree: used for drums.

bura *n.* shrimp.

bura barao *n.* var. of bird. *Lit:* 'shrimp spear'.

burau 1) timid. 2) meek. 3) refuses to fight.

buria 1) exchange commitment, debt to repay. 2) lavish (feast for) repayment of moral obligation. Not for exchange but to express gratitude for a past favor or help. *Usage:* Archaic. *[Note:* The meaning is nearly lost, as this practice was forbidden by the early missionaries.*]*

buro zozou *v.* get excited. *Syn:* **buru zara wai**.

burou 1) timid. 2) meek. *See:* **burau**.

buru zara wai *v.* get excited. *Syn:* **buro zozou**.

busa crumb.

busai 1) cross at right angles to the main length. 2) logs (cut into lengths). 3) cross through a mountain chain. *See:* **busunai**. 4) pass through a land.

busegi basegi wai spotted (dog).

busia spray (from moving boat).

busu wai *n.* 1) wet wood. 2) green wood that smokes.

busunai *v.* 1) cross over (a mountain), rather than through. 2) go around a point, pass across. *See:* **busai**.

butemo 1) var. of snake. 2) never moves.

butu bete 1) unrestricted. 2) no taboos.

bututumai *v.* 1) sag. 2) baby settles lower in womb.

buwo *See main entry:* **buo**.

buzo *n.* var. of plant: small green bush used to mark a location such as a grave, landmark.

buzo urai *v.* mark a boundary (as in dividing up a garden plot).

D - d

da 1) one. 2) holy. *From:* Zia. *[Note:* Zia is dang*]*

- **da ago ine** two identical items made separately.
- **da da** 1) one by one. 2) one after another.
- **da di** 1) not one. 2) none at all. 3) no one.
- **da pa wai** *v.* take one at a time from a pile.

daba 1) only. 2) stone. *From:* Zia.

- **daba kota** not only but also.

dabe 1) also. 2) too. 3) together.

dabori *n.* 1) planet. 2) large star.

dabou *n.* 1) planet. 2) large star.

dadawa wai *v.* exchange (similar or identical items).

daga ge sai *v.* stutter.

dagai stingy. *Ant:* **bayao**.

dagarunai *v.* place in a forked branch.

dagaya wero nuai 1) be very weak. *Syn:* **sime sime wai**. *[Note:* Also: **siwinoise nuai***]* 2) bedfast. 3) near death.

dagimai *v.* dive (into water).

dago all.

dáì *v.* hit.

daì 1) too. 2) also. 3) with.

daimata kamata only one.

daina poina awai *v.* 1) go straight. 2) zigzag. 3) skip some (words in reading, ports of call).

dainai *v.* 1) pass by. 2) exceed. 3) surpass. 4) win.

dainiro 1) many. 2) exceeding (count).

daitai *v.* 1) get out of the way. 2) step aside.

daka dai *v.* 1) cut or notch to show approval or disapproval of an item. 2) cut logs into lengths.

dama *n.* 1) dew. 2) lamb, sheep. *From:* Zia.

dama una *n.* dew.

damana *n.* 1) lamp. *Usage:* used by older people. *From:* Zia. 2) castor oil plant used to make torches like candles.

damu 1) open, visible. 2) lamp, lantern (kerosene). *From:* Pidgin.

dana *n.* ear.

- **dana ázaì** 1) pierced ears. 2) Siasi people. *[Note:* extended meaning*]*
- **dana azaí** *n.* 1) plugged ears. 2) deafness.
- **dana dunai** 1) filled up ears. 2) deaf.
- **dana epai** *v.* 1) cock the head. 2) bend the ear.
- **dana gayai** *n.* pierced ears.
- **dana gomi meni ninai** *v.* listen carefully, be quick to obey, faithful to commands, obey exactly.
- **dana pota** *n.* external ear.
- **dana seka ninai** *v.* pay attention. *Ant:* **ninidango wai**. *[Note:* unsure of gloss*]*
- **dana so** *n.* ear canal (hole).
- **dana sokai awai** ears ring.
- **dana wiri wara wai** *v.* 1) listen closely. 2) cock the ear.
- **dane gayai** *v.* warn.

dao dao wai 1) soft. 2) slightly soft.

daparago all. *See main entry:* **dapikarago**.

dapikara dago all. *See main entry:* **dapikarago**.

dapikarago all. *Variant:* **dapikara dago ; daparago**.

dapinara all. *See:* **dapikarago**. *[Note:* idiolect*]*

dapinoya 1) put it in a hole. 2) plug into a hole. *[Note:* Also: **d pai, d pè***]*

dara 1) shoot (taro, banana, etc.). 2) together.

dara ditai *v.* bud (tree).

dara dubu wai *v.* 1) rally. 2) gather together.

dara potai *v.* put together.

dara worara sero bayai 1) straight. 2) tree without limbs. 3) go straight.

darata darata wai *v.* jiggle.

darau nai *v.* 1) make crazy. 2) confuse. 3) mix up (demon to person).

darawa wai *v.* 1) change. 2) exchange. 3) translate.

darawa wero sai *v.* 1) change the story. 2) tell other than the truth.

darawaina *n.* var. of fern.

dasawa *n.* 1) hip bone. 2) inside of thigh.

data data wai *v.* 1) shake. 2) jiggle.

dau 1) stupid. 2) insane. *Syn:* **dau wai**.

dau dau wai 1) oblivious. 2) stupid.

dau ge foolish talk.

dau wai 1) senile. 2) crazy. 3) drunk. 4) stupid.

dauta awai 1) piled high. 2) sticking up above surroundings (as: goods on canoe bed, mountains). *[Note:* **dauta awore witai, dauta beuta wai***]*

dáwaì 1) hide. 2) lavish repayment. **dáwinoya** he makes a lavish repayment 3) paddle. **dawínoya** he rows or paddles (his canoe)

dawáì *v.* stir.

daya *n.* var. of sugarcane.

daya siwa *n.* var. of sugarcane.

deai' *v.* add sinko and floats.

dega *n.* 1) cliff. 2) steep incline. 3) hell.

degawai *v.* examine.

dege *n.* banks (of river).

degi degi wai *v.* 1) pound on. 2) rap. 3) bump (flashlight to get it on).

degine *n.* leeches.

dema 1) side. 2) beside (mountain, person). Bori's wife's name is Dema, which means stay close to ; companion.

dema be *n.* 1) wall. 2) side of person.

dema gayai *v.* sail close to shore.

dema tayai *From:* Zia. *v.* put together. *See:* **dara potai**.

deme 1) lower level. 2) fall off.

demegenai *v.* slide off onto someone else's shoulder.

demese off to one side.

demira *n.* mosquito (small).

demira azi *n.* mosquito (large).

demirara 1) of a mosquito. 2) malaria.

dena betena wai *v.* pollute.

denai 1) be satisfied. 2) sufficient. 3) complete, full, enough

food, fullness, excessive (weight). 4) meditate or think through (before speaking), prepare, arrange, line up (people), sufficiently convinced, think. *Syn:* **kotumai**.

dene 1) close to. 2) to the side of. 3) aside.

denema danema wai *v.* make frequent stops on journey.

denemai *v.* 1) move out of normal position. 2) move out of line to avoid something bad (eg. avoid responsibility, step out of the work line, avoid communion), move out of line to avoid something good (eg. take shelter under eaves to avoid rain, make room for another car on a narrow road,) ; pull over, step aside, get out of the main channel (raft). 3) stand beside (person or object), hide behind someone, shelter yourself under someone.

depo wai 1) unkind. 2) stingy. 3) selfish. 4) fail to honor.

deregiwai *v.* knock off (dust) by hitting objects together. *See:* **dorosenai**.

derenai crowd out (cats against people, ears of corn on a stalk). *[Note:* **gagati gagati wai***]*

derewa darewa wai *n.* big chunks of sago.

derewa darewa wai *v.* roll (an object on the ground), as in a gas drum.

derewa mameta *v.* 1) fall end over end. 2) roll around wildly. 3) writhe.

derewenai *v.* 1) tumble. 2) fall over (a cliff) and roll over and over.

derewiai end over end.

dero koero wai *v.* strip off all clothes.

desai 1) rest lightly on top of, but not stuck tight (e.g. canoe on reef). 2) fish flops its tail while feeding. 3) shift (a load from one man's shoulder to another's shoulder).

desasenai *v.* carry by a shoulder strap.

desenai *v.* lean up against (e.g. spear against house). *Syn:* **erenai**.

desimai 1) transient (person). 2) stuck temporarily (canoe on reef). 3) hang over. 4) hung up carelessly, not neatly (shirt on line). 5) be caught on. 6) flung over loosely.

detai *v.* turn from side to side.

deti *From:* Pidgin. 1) belt, leather. 2) transient. *[Note:* 3rd sing. Today od dai he hit ???*]*

deto deto wai *v.* 1) go away from. 2) avoid, resist, run away, reject.

— *n.* 1) reaction of a teen-ager to parental discipline. 2) car or canoe that steers poorly. *Syn:* **siemu saemu wai**; **ge dai**. *See:* **nini danago wai**.

di 1) pitpit, edible pitpit shoots. 2) teeth, cutting edge (of knife, axe, etc.). 3) cry. 4) mountain (as in the name **di gutu**). 5) Imp. of **diai tie!**

di amu 1) without teeth, toothless. 2) without crying.

di bia wai *v.* cry.

di bizai *v.* 1) show teeth. 2) smile.

di buria wai *v.* cry.

di duba ginai 1) deeply moved. 2) about to cry.

di me *n.* 1) pitpit shoot. 2) edible part of pitpit.

di meni dai 1) moved to tears. 2) about to cry.

dire buare wai heavy crying. *Lit:* 'cry and work'.

di sai *v.* cry.

di tainai *v.* snap the upper teeth with the thumb nail to show wonder, amazement, surprise, marvel.

di tata wero ziai *v.* grit your teeth and hang on.

di tuma *n.* foot of mountain.

di wiai 1) sharp (axe, knife, etc.). 2) sharpen, gnash the teeth.

di wo *n.* wild animal. *Lit:* 'mountain animal'.

dia *n.* 1) watchman. 2) boss. 3) guardian. 4) overseer. 5) shepherd.

dia itai *v.* wait for (someone).

dia wai *v.* 1) take care of. 2) be a guardian of.

diai *v.* tie with rope, string, vine.

diba daba slimy.

dibara *n.* 1) eye seepage which hardens. 2) sleepy sand.

dibe lament.

didikai 1) family. 2) relatives.

diga 1) uninformed. 2) heathen. *[Note:* extended meaning*]*

dikai 1) family. 2) relative.

diko *n.* 1) termite. 2) white ant.

dimaguri *n.* minnow.

dimai *v.* 1) carry. 2) fish with a line. 3) hold back, bind, prevent.

dimoi *n.* shark with pointed head.

dimu susu *n.* 1) molars. 2) hinge of jaw.

dimuna gamuna wai 1) catch on everything. 2) be grabby (vine). 3) grasp wildly.

dina *n.* old singsing belonging to women only and used to escort a recent widow when she comes out of mourning.

dina gatai *See main entry:* **dinanai**.

dinanai 1) notched. 2) forked (stick). *Syn:* **dina gatai**.

dinewa zaimuro *v.* turn sideways (person, fish) so as to enter a small opening.

dini *n.* small stream or river that has dried leaving pools, billabong.

dini dani wai *v.* 1) stand up straight. 2) stand at attention.

dinua *n.* wild sago.

ewa dinua *n.* large prickly sea urchin.

dio be *n.* contents of the skull.

dio gatai headache.

dipa *n.* eyebrow.

dipapa ninoya he is pleased, likes, cares.

dira dira follow shoreline, go close to and parallel to the shore. *[Gram:* requires a motion verb*]*

dire male (animal). *Ant:* **ai**.

dire dare very sharp.

diriegai *v.* 1) give. 2) leave as to an heir. 3) turn over to. *Syn:* **dirienai**.

dirienai *v.* 1) turn over to someone, will to, leave as to an heir. 2) lift self up off a chair with your hands.

dirimu *n.* mountain.

dirina *n.* thorn.

dirinai *v.* relinquish ownership.

diriu tears.

diriwi darawa wai *v.* mix.

dirumu *n.* mountain.

disa 1) tan. 2) red (dog).

disai *v.* 1) rub out. 2) erase. 3) extinguish (fire). 4) end shame, forgive (sin). *[Note:* extended meaning*]*

diso *n.* large flies.

ditai *v.* peel (taro, sweet potatoes, etc.).

diti center. *See:* **bi diti ; diti bamu ; waiko diti**. *[Gram:* not used alone*]*

diti bamu *n.* 1) crowd (of people). 2) large group.

ditiri awai *v.* nod your head.

ditiri wai *v.* raise eyebrows (to show another person you are about to lie to a third person).

diupitinoya stays in the village.

doba *n.* wooden war club in the shape of a sword.

dobawai 1) skinny. 2) thin. 3) grows slowly.

dobuwai *v.* swell up (as yeast, corpse).

doena doeti wai *v.* 1) take charge of. 2) gather and care for (orphans).

doetiro *v.* 1) care for. 2) gather together.

dogi *n.* var. of banana.

doina awai *v.* hit a solid object with a poking movement (pole of canoe on hard river bottom, tree root hits rock).

doise gaise wai hitting and spearing repeatedly.

dokaka sour.

dokena 1) mud. 2) thick (at base of mangrove tree).

donitaina *n.* disease in which a finger or toe bursts open.

dopai *v.* stand up.

dora botiyo 1) famine. 2) lack of (food, necessities).

doreima *n.* 1) ogre. 2) evil giant in their fairy tale.

dorosenai *v.* brush off (sand, dirt, dust).

dorosenitinoya *v.* brush off.

dorou wai *v.* join at right angles.

— *n.* 1) butt joint. 2) shallow hole.

dorowetiro *v.* 1) assemble. 2) gather. *Syn:* **doetiro ; doena doeti wai**.

dowai *v.* 1) cover by wrapping up or rolling up in. 2) rally together. *See:* **dorowetiro**.

du 1) inside (house), underneath (house). 2) floor joists. 3) fall down! *See:* **duwai**.

du wai *Variant:* **duyai**. *v.* 1) dig up (kaukau), root up (pigs). 2) move as a group. 3) hang around the neck, decorate, adorn.

duai 1) leave. 2) stop. 3) loose.

duai be duai *v.* leave forever.

duba *n.* 1) throat. 2) neck. 3) center of the emotions. *[Note:* extended meaning*]*

duba azaí 1) hoarse. 2) blocked throat. 3) sore throat.

duba bayai *v.* desire. *Lit:* 'his heart went to it = he liked it'.

duba bayao wai *v.* love, be kind, be generous.

duba bera mai full of (food).

duba betaire humble. *Syn:* **wama ozai ; beyeta bayata**.

duba beyata mercy. *[Note:* not Suena*]*

duba da tiro sai *v.* agree. *Lit:* 'tie necks in one bundle and speak'.

duba da wai *v.* be friends, be of one heart.

duba dadawawai *v.* repent. *Lit:* 'turn the neck'. *Syn:* **duba kapetenai**.

duba duba wai *v.* covet, desire strongly.

duba eto wai be doubleminded, be uncertain about.

duba ewesemai we sent him home. *Lit:* 'his heart returned (to village)'.

duba gai confession (before Communion).

duba gayai (ge) *v.* stir up one person against another. *[Note:* Syn: **awa gayai***]*

duba kapetenai *v.* repent. *Syn:* **duba dadawawai**.

duba mabu *n.* inside of throat.

duba mou wai be angry, be heavy-hearted about something.

duba nai be sorry for, be sympathetic. *Lit:* 'choked up'. *Ant:* **duba zazai**.

duba nuso nana iti nona my heart is with him. *Lit:* 'my neck is with him and I live'.

duba nutinoise sa *v.* hide the truth, tell half truths.

duba onozo *n.* windpipe, trachea.

duba osai mercy.

duba patiro sai *v.* hide the truth.

duba peu wai be willing, gladly.

duba pumai peu wai *v.* open heart/mind.

duba sikimai 1) hoarse. 2) lose voice. 3) close your heart to someone.

duba sipunai singleness of mind. *Ant:* **duba sisai**.

duba sisai scattered thoughts, mixed up in mind, double-minded.

duba tu meni sai *v.* mumble.

duba uwenai scatter brained, rattle brained, you've got holes in your head!

duba waya pumai be jealous of.

duba waya wai be angry.

duba wiai desire to.

duba yaya tamai mental suffering.

duba yaya wiai be happy. *Syn:* **yawa sara**.

duba zazai *v.* be relieved after a fright, discover the truth, wise up.

duba zewai zawai determined to do.

dubanai sympathy.

dubara duai *v.* keep it to yourself. *Lit:* 'leave it in the heart'.

dubati *n.* var. of string bag that is very small and hung around neck with wealth in it. a primitive purse no longer used.

dubu *n.* 1) clan. 2) tribe. 3) group. 4) sub clan.

dubu dai *v.* gather together.

dubune mai *n.* landslide.

dudu gayai big flame.

duga 1) shade. 2) shadow (of person).

duinoya *v.* 1) plow (ground). 2) dig up (a tuber). 3) put on a necklace. *See:* **du wai**.

duku be *n.* drop off from shallow to deep water.

dumai *v.* fill up. Originally 'fill by submerging the container', as there were no water taps. Now used re. filling cups even from a tap.

dumi *n.* 1) kindness. 2) love. 3) generosity. *See:* **bayao**.

dumi pumai *v.* show kindness, love.

dumi yagaba kind, generous.

dumu 1) point (of land, of object). 2) shoulder bones. 3) fill it up! *See:* **dumai**. *[Note:* Imp. of **dumai***]*

dumu diai *v.* 1) run your nose in the ground. 2) fall on your face.

dumu duware wai *See main entry:* **dumu wai**.

dumu wai *v.* 1) be angry. 2) pout (make a point with your lips).

dumu wiai 1) pointed. 2) sharpened to a point.

duna *n.* 1) var. of bird: sea eagle. 2) var. of fish: manta ray, var. of stingray with gull-like head. 3) man who gets his food (abundance) quickly.

duna giti eto *n.* large two-headed manta ray.

dunai *v.* fill in (a hole).

dupai *v.* wipe (dry).

dupu dupu sai *n.* sound of sago pounding, "thump thump". *[Note:* onomonopoetia*]*

durerenai 1) draped with things (soldier with cartridge belt, pouch, etc.). 2) things with straps.

durere marere Emp. of **durerenai**.

duru inside (house).

duruka *n.* big loud noise. *See:* **awi**.

duruka sai *n.* far off thunder at sea. *Syn:* **so ge toya ; waiko zapa gatai**. *[Note:* Syn: **so ge sai***]*

dusumai prop falls out by itself.

dusunai *v.* remove a prop (so as to let something fall).

dutai *v.* 1) undress. 2) remove an article of clothing (shirt).

dutunai *v.* 1) undress. 2) remove an article of clothing.

duwai *v.* fall down.

duwi *n.* 1) earthquake. 2) var. of taro.

duwi sumai *n.* earthquakes.

duyai *See main entry:* **duwai**.

E - e

eago slowly in small amounts. *See:* **itiego**. *[Gram:* used with **mai***]*

eba 1) road. 2) path. *Syn:* **ebata ; begata**.

eba bama whore.

eba mai *n.* illegitimate child.

eba zuzai first born. *Syn:* **mua mai**.

ebata 1) road. 2) path. *Syn:* **eba ; begata**.

egai *interrog.* who.

égì *n.* large wooden needle used to sew sago leaves for thatch.

egì *n.* 1) sheath. 2) scabbard (knife).

ego *rel.* 1) here. 2) this.

ego ago wai *Variant:* **ego wago wai**. 1) be similar. 2) identical.

ego wago wai *See main entry:* **ego ago wai**.

eguna *n.* 1) first false fruit but not the true fruit. 2) stillbirth. 3) false Christians. *[Note:* extended meaning*]*

ei this (close).

ei ine ou ine wai be surprised.

eia 1) "here it is", "look!". 2) "here", "take it!".

eira "here", "take it!".

ema *n.* 1) man. 2) male. 3) husband. *Ant:* **bama**. *plural:* **ema mamai**.

- **ema atu** *n.* old man (confined to house).
- **ema bamu** *n.* big or important man.
- **ema dokaka** *n.* 1) viscious man. 2) striker, brawler.
- **ema erama** much people.
- **ema eto** in the counting system the number 40.
- **ema gamo** *n.* widower.
- **ema kiawa** European.
- **ema moka** 1) "he's edible", "tasty". 2) excellent host.
- **ema moka baki** *n.* very excellent host.
- **ema somi** *n.* 1) mourner. 2) widower.
- **ema tama** *n.* var. of stingray.
- **ema wai** *n.* 1) mature man. 2) adult.
- **ema waya** *n.* evil man.
- **ema wero wai** *v.* make a guest comfortable.
- **ema zai** *n.* old man.
- **ema zo** in the counting system the number 20.
- **kuma ema** *n.* widower.

ema giti *n.* rhinocerous beetle.

ema mamai men. *See main entry:* **ema**.

emi *rel.* this (marks the subject or actor).

emo 1) for. 2) on behalf of.

emo mou wai 1) heavy for, feel quite guilty toward. 2) feel sorry for (sins).

emoko 1) already. 2) beforehand.

emore *n.* var. of taro.

emuye *n.* var. of snake: red python.

ena *rel.* 1) there. 2) here. 3) from there.

— *n.* raft.

enawa yourself or other person. *Usage:* Honorific.

ene 1) lap. 2) on lap.

enene *n.* large praying mantis.

eni 1) some. 2) any.

enia wai *v.* sense, feel by intuition.

eniba *n.* 1) opposite side (of river, wall, road). 2) supporting speech (not opposite view).

eo *n.* var. of tree: large tree with broad leaves.

epai *v.* 1) listen carefully. used with ear **dana**. 2) cock the ear.

epape various. *See main entry:* **ewe pape**.

era *n.* watermelon.

erai *v.* 1) arise. 2) get up.

erama *n.* 1) man. 2) human (vs. animals). 3) people (anthropoi).

erama giti *n.* human skull.

erenai *v.* 1) recline. 2) sit back. 3) lean back.

eroma together.

eronai barren (woman, man).

esa$_1$ *n.* crotch of person, area between person's legs.

esa$_2$ track, print.

esaru wero bayai 1) go (or come). 2) close to (people, shade, sunshine).

esega wai *v.* 1) deceive. 2) pretend falsely.

esenai *v.* evict (from the area).

esewa *n.* 1) guest. 2) visitor.

esewa wai/ dai *v.* do quickly or hastily (in one day).

esia wai *v.* chase (flies).

esuru *n.* small axe, hatchet, tomahawk.

esusa wai *v.* head into wind.

eta 1) here. 2) land (as opposed to sea).

etai *v.* chip off (teeth, spear point).

ete ete *v.* come by land. *[Gram:* requires verb of motion*]*

etena *n.* bank (of stream).

etetenai *v.* deceive.

etetewai *v.* 1) practice. 2) imitate. 3) threaten (i.e. throwing a spear or axe as if to hit but not).

etokaka few.

etorobara *n.* three.

etu *n.* shout.

etutiro nuai 1) live without fault. 2) pure life. 3) perfect.

eupu *n.* handleless drum.

eure taure different kinds. *Syn:* **neire neire**.

éwà *n.* 1) ocean. 2) sea. 3) salt.

- **ewa bezai** surf breaks.
- **ewa gaga diwinoya** every wave crashes, without ceasing, without exception.
- **ewa warabu** 1) much sea. 2) much salt. 3) much ocean.

ewà *rel.* 1) this. 2) here it is.

ewa awa nana good.

ewa bera itai 1) bad situation. 2) heathen state. (as the Suena were before the white men arrived). *Ant:* **ewa kora**.

ewa gaewa good.

ewa gata *v.* 1) spread out. 2) scatter (permanently). 3) roam. 4) wander.

ewa kora (wai) 1) good situation. 2) peace. *Ant:* **ewa bera**.

ewai *v.* wrap around (towel around neck, snake around a pole).

ewai atowo *n.* prolific mother (human or animal).

ewaima *n.* var. of taro.

ewanana good. *Syn:* **kokopai ; neine**.

ewe 1) different. 2) other. 3) another (person).

- **ewe ogo bayai** *v.* 1) go apart. 2) go aside.
- **ewe pape** various. *Variant:* **epape**.
- **ewe ewe** each his own.

ewegi found.

ewera another's, someone else's, owned by another.

ewero *v.* break in half (taro, bread).

ewese awase wai *v.* 1) turn around. 2) twist restlessly in a chair.

ewesemai *v.* 1) return. 2) come back. 3) turn around.

ewoi *n.* adze for chopping up sago (made of round pipe).

ewowo *n.* 1) great-grandparent. 2) ancestor. *plural:* **ewowo kawowo**.

ewowo kawowo *See main entry:* **ewowo**.

eya quickly.

eyane in a short space of time.

eyareba carefully. *See:* **wawetiro**. *From:* Zia.

eyaya 1) frequently. 2) often.

eza maza wai crippled.

ezamu quickly.

G - g

ga *n.* 1) small rubbish swept up in village and put on base of banana trees for compost. 2) meat drippings.

gabari *n.* stick tied into the middle of a string to hang a pail with a bail.

gabinenai baby turns head down= start of labor. *Variant:* **gabinenitinoya**.

gabu *n.* 1) marker. 2) short stick.

gaero gai *v.* 1) test. 2) try out. *[Note:* **gaero gamu wai ; ziro gamu wai***]*

gaga 1) bitter. 2) stinging (food).

gaga sai *n.* 1) plague. 2) total famine. 3) widespread illness.

gagai *n.* var. of seashell.

gagaimai *v.* 1) sew up a hole by drawing the edges together. 2) darn.

gagana *n.* ring finger, fourth finger.

gagana sai *v.* growl (dog).

gagara name of a girl's in-law relative. *Usage:* Honorific.

gagi *n.* var. of pandanus.

gaginoya *See:* **gayai**.

gago gago wai *v.* 1) envision or prevision an act. 2) do partially, barely (as barely know how to read).

gai *v.* 1) see. 2) understand.

- **gai beka wai** be of no more interest, common, old, unexciting.

gaiba poisonous substance.

gaiba wai sorcery. *See:* **kayo wai**.

gaiwa *n.* var. of fish.

gamai

- **gapínoyà** *v.* bite.
- **gápinoyà** *v.* pull up (taro).
- **gapinoya** *v.* favor, love. *[Note:* tone unknown*]*

gamarasi *n.* var. of taro.

gamo *n.* 1) widow. 2) widower. 3) unwed mother. 4) fornicator. *See:* **yai mono ; kuma**.

gamu gamura very far.

gana upstream. *Ant:* **bate**.

gananai be distacted by.

ganata *n.* clothes-pin-like sticks used to hold **usi** in the sago washing process.

ganau 1) bench made of long sticks laid side by side. 2) laid on.

gapo *n.* 1) shoulder. 2) side posts of a house.

gara not ripe (coconuts).

garawi plain, level ground.

- **garawira kiou asai** *v.* 1) have descended (from hills to plain). 2) arrive at bottom, reach the bottom.

garu buds.

gasa *n.* yam.

gasai *v.* evaporate.

gasi *n.* seashell (generic).

gata 1) scattered. 2) var. of possum.

gatai *v.* split (wood for fire).

gatana *n.* var. of cucumber: smooth. *See:* **poteni**.

gatenai *v.* 1) reveal. 2) admit. 3) confess.

gau *n.* 1) garbage. 2) assorted rubbish.

gaumai *v.* 1) break off (limb). 2) split off (groups).

gawa *n.* 1) magic cure treatment for illness and sores after they were present. Preventive treatment was **goe** but the **gawa** or blessing is now a means of protection too. 2) answer to prayers for healing made to **bi**.

— *v.* bless, receive the blessing from the pastor (usually at confirmation. Hence Confirmation).

gawi *n.* 1) grease. 2) fat.

gawai tepo tapo no results, fruitless labor. *Lit:* 'no grease at all'.

gawiti *n.* small boil, sore.

gaya *n.* 1) frog. 2) width (of canoe, house). 3) corner of house.

gayagorio wai *v.* exchange in marriage.

gayai *v.* 1) poke with a pointed instrument, spear. 2) sew, weave. 3) put fence posts in the ground. 4) go. *Usage:* slang.

gazai *v.* 1) block off (a door, an escape route). 2) surround (war-party).

gazewi *n.* 1) oyster. 2) shellfish. 3) barnacle.

ge *n.* 1) talk, words. 2) fight, warparty.

ge abana wai hide the truth. *Lit:* 'put a lid on the talk'.

ge amo wai *v.* talk around the subject but not to talk the truth, add your own ideas to God's word.

ge amu 1) wordless. 2) silent.

ge beina baina *v.* 1) insist. 2) talk a long time. 3) pester.

ge bezai hidden talk.

ge bezai ine *n.* parable.

ge bisi *n.* 1) rumor. 2) gossip.

ge busai *v.* 1) tattle. 2) tell gossip.

ge dai disobey. *Lit:* 'hit the talk'.

ge diai *v.* agree.

ge dimai *v.* obey.

ge duruba sound (words not clear).

ge ewe pape 1) various languages. 2) "tongues".

ge gatai 1) dying man's farewell address. 2) remorse.

ge gayai *v.* write.

ge moka 1) excellent talk. 2) palatable. 3) nothing to be rejected about it.

ge mokare wai we all have the truth. *Variant:* **ge mokare weti itenakai**.

ge ninai *v.* 1) hear. 2) understand. 3) obey.

ge puti 1) lie. 2) untruth. *Syn:* **ge opi**.

ge sai *v.* talk.

ge sai zewai wai commandment.

ge sipunai secret talk.

ge tiai *v.* agree.

ge timai *v.* gather for a fight.

ge umu *n.* 1) word. 2) part of a talk.

ge ziwai talkative.

ge zozoware sai sweet talk, grease.

gegai *See main entry:* **geginoya**.

gege only.

gegenai 1) marked for. 2) designated for. 3) promised to. 4) destined for.

gegewa gagewa wai *v.* zigzag.

geginoya *v.* 1) turn something 90 degrees. 2) go around an object. 3) travel in an arc.

gei *n.* 1) ancestoral belt made of tapa cloth. 2) waist band. *Usage:* term not known by younger people.

geina ninai *v.* ignore. *Syn:* **nini danago wai**.

gena *n.* 1) var. of tree: Pidgin tulip. 2) edible leaves and fruit.

geni *n.* forked stick made by tying a short stick onto a long one to form a Y-shaped stick.

gera bewi sound of a voice (words are clear). *Variant:* **gera awi ; gera duruka**. *From:* Zia.

gera gaira wai *v.* chew up badly (animal does a person).

gerai marked for, designated for, set aside for. *Syn:* **gegenai**. *From:* Zia.

geraku *n.* big green frog.

gesawai 1) brown. 2) partly ripe. 3) half green (citrus).

gesio *n.* var. of fruit: large oranges.

geta *n.* 1) trap. *Syn:* **wawa**. 2) snare. 3) noose. 4) slipknot.

getapa wai *v.* 1) tie a slipknot. 2) make a noose.

geunai turned inside out.

gewawai 1) orange. 2) ripening, beginning to turn red.

gewiziai *v.* laugh.

gi *n.* 1) spear, arrow. 2) leaf (tree). 3) look! *See:* **gai**. *[Note:* imperative of **gai***]*

gi sanita *n.* many pronged fish spear.

gi aba *v.* beg from.

gibo *n.* var. of fish: big and black.

gigai 1) hold back (like a mule). 2) stubborn.

gigi wai *v.* ready a girl for marriage (parents permit/ready her).

gigimai 1) hang uselessly (arms, legs). 2) crippled. *Syn:* **kukupenai**.

gigimuro awai *v.* lie all drawn up (because of the cold).

giginai rolls down a hill.

gigiso awai *v.* move over a little bit.

gigiso awero mai move closer.

gigiso awero bayai move farther.

gigiso gigiso wai move by a series of small moves.

gima *n.* 1) spiny anteater. 2) porcupine.

gimana *n.* stone club.

gimizi gimizi *v.* 1) toss and turn. 2) writhe. *Syn:* **kipete kapete wai**.

gina gana wai *v.* 1) look here and there. 2) look all around.

ginai 1) stick. 2) get stuck. 3) pinch. 4) too tight.

ginai-ginero crowded (unorganized crowd).

ginata ganata wai *Variant:* **ginata ginata wai**. 1) splendor. 2) radiance. 3) brilliance. 4) dazzling.

ginawe *n.* Motu singsing. *[Note:* performed at Christmas 1966*]*

ginita itch.

ginita ginita wai very itchy.

gipa front of house.

gipai *v.* 1) show. 2) teach.

girara asero sai everyone shouts at once.

girere wai *v.* 1) wither. 2) die (plants). 3) leaves turn brown.

giriba *n.* 1) small grasshopper. 2) flying fish.

giriri giriri bayai *v.* go alongside slowly (cliff, ship).

giro gago awai *v.* 1) ignore. 2) fail to correct someone.

giro gago giago *v.* 1) avoid someone. 2) be unfriendly. 3) reject someone. 4) turn your back on someone.

giro gago giago wai shun.

giro giro after consideration.

gisa *n.* 1) pulp. 2) pit (of red pandanus). *See:* **ona**.

gisa wai *v.* 1) reduce to pulp, eat and spit out pulp. 2) have heard it all before. *Lit:* 'make pulp'.

gisai *v.* take the place of.

gita 1) first. 2) before.

gita gita while time permits. *Syn:* **bere bere**.

gita sia *v.* 1) run ahead. 2) exceed.

gita sia ama sia uneven lengths (as fingers).

gita wai *v.* 1) precede. 2) go before.

gitawa wai *v.* sleep.

gite *n.* var. of seashell.

giti$_1$ 1) every. 2) all.

giti$_2$ *n.* 1) head (of man, animal). 2) prow (of canoe).

giti agu do what you like, carte blanche. *Lit:* 'without a head'.

giti átà *n.* crown of the head.

giti atu *n.* backside of head.

giti binai be wide-eyed with excitement, excited about something. *Lit:* 'wilt the head'.

giti boa *n.* hat.

giti boure 1) handsome. 2) beautiful (person).

giti diba *n.* 1) eyelashes. 2) eyebrows.

giti dipari awai *v.* motion with head (for one to come).

giti guma wai blind.

giti katanai comb.

giti koka wai head sores from lice.

giti kopi *n.* 1) skull. 2) scalp. 3) foremost person, pastor. *[Note:* extended meaning*]*

giti kosai baldheaded.

giti manare bushy hair.

giti moba pororo mazizi keyai nana gase let your eyes see clearly.

giti moka eye.

giti mokare *n.* var. of seashell: cat's eye, peracle of shell.

giti mowenai heavy with sleep.

giti omata frizzled hair.

giti panai *v.* open the eyes.

giti pe diai *v.* cover head (with a bandana) (sign of illness).

giti potai firstfruit of crop.

giti ta asai *v.* clear up vision.

giti tatapi asai dive in without a splash.

giti tu *n.* hair of the head.

giti tu sio straight hair.

giti tu tenai braided pigtails.

giti upuru fontanelle of a baby's head.

giti wo grey hair (not a sign of old age- just maturity).

giti wowo wai *v.* 1) knock rubbish down on someone. 2) be disrespectful. 3) knock dirt in someone's eye. 4) blind others to your sin.

giti zaire long bushy hair.

giti zini 1) long hair, stringy/tenacle-heads. 2) matted with grease. 3) Papuans.

giti ziruru awai 1) head spins. 2) dizzy.

giti ziwatanai turn head 90 degrees.

gitine *loc.* on the head.

gizai *v.* rake.

goawa *n.* var. of tree: guava.

goba *n.* var. of vine with hooked thorns.

gobawai *v.* 1) help. 2) assist.

gobe *n.* head of an octopus.

gobizemai *Variant:* **gobizenai**. *v.* turn inside out (pocket).

gobu *n.* large star. *Syn:* **dabori**.

goe *n.* 1) white magic. 2) sorcery to obtain something good.

goga *n.* 1) net basket. 2) stretcher woven of cane (now use arc mesh). 3) bed. 4) vines used to tie a round object (sago lump, rock for anchor).

goginoya come unhooked (fish from line).

gogo *n.* 1) man's tapa cloth loincloth. 2) underwear.

gogo wai *v.* 1) hide. 2) cover up something.

gogoba *n.* bone in the nose.

gogoi *n.* drum. *See:* **boi**.

gogoru *n.* var. of seashell.

gogosu duwai *v.* 1) squat. 2) kneel.

gogoza *n.* centipede with a painful sting.

goguta *n.* condition of a soft-shelled animal just after shedding its old shell.

gogutai *v.* shed skin (snake).

goibo *n.* 1) rat. 2) var. of taro.

goimai 1) Extra-sensory-perception (ESP). 2) sense at a distance.

goise gaise wai *v.* spear left and right. *Syn:* **doise gaise wai**.

goise goise *n.* 1) equal amounts. 2) same size portions (re feast foods).

goku sai (pig) grunt, snort.

goma *n.* 1) var. of banana. 2) fence.

gomi *n.* 1) top (of a tree). 2) source. 3) headwaters (of river). 4) end (of stick). 5) upper end of a long object. *[Note:* basic meaning deduced*]*

gomu white.

gomua *Variant:* **gomuo**. 1) round. 2) spherical.

gona swamp with trees.

gona wai *v.* 1) rebuke. 2) reprove. 3) reprimand. 4) shout at (children).

gonoi *n.* 1) box with a lid. 2) coffin. 3) box for carrying a live pig, cage.

gopai *Variant:* **gopinoya**. *v.* 1) cover up (smoke in a valley), envelop something. 2) care for a person in mourning (Probably an extension of the first meaning, as the mourner was kept covered and hid from sight for a year.).

gopu gapu 1) thickly covered over. 2) smoke drifts upward.

gore lullabye.

gorera *n.* var. of seashell.

gori ziwinoya colorful sunrise or sunset. full expression is: **so gori ziwinoya**.

goribe nai *v.* knock something aside with a stick, rake something out of a fire or into a fire with a stick.

goro dai gather together. *Syn:* **dubu dai**.

goroba 1) wild, savage, vicious. 2) murderer. 3) var. of tree: ironwood. Used for spears and canoe stakes.

goromu *n.* var. of swamp reed, larger than **toku**, has 3-sided hard stem. *See:* **toku**.

gosai *v.* break off by flexing.

gosumai bent (at right angles, as elbows, broken tree).

gotu *n.* 1) charcoal, charred wood. 2) green branch not yet budded.

gou *n.* 1) feelers (of fish). 2) fruit shoot (of banana, sago blossom, corn tassel).

gousa gausa wai clouding up to rain. *Syn:* **inini anini wai**.

gowai *v.* 1) bury (seed , person). 2) fall over, uproot (tree).

goya wai 1) heal. 2) benefit performed by a worker of **goe** (per Tarana). 3) exchange, repayment. *Syn:* **buria**.

goze 1) rubbish in the sea. 2) flood sediment. 3) black. 4) at river mouth.

gozino *n.* 1) undersea fern poisonous to skin (sea antimone). 2) nettles.

gu *n.* stake to hold up a plant (as sugarcane).

guba *n.* hermit crab.

gubi *n.* magic to cause pigs to eat enemy's garden.

gugu bubble.

gugumai *v.* 1) put on the finishing touches. 2) tie up the loose ends (before going on a trip). 3) fill up a bag with last minute things.

gugumara diwinowa *v.* whisper.

gugumi *n.* bee that bores into wood.

gugunai *v.* 1) ignite. 2) set on fire. 3) put a match to.

gui *n.* dogs' tooth necklace.

gui mari wealth. *Syn:* **wau**.

guigi gaigi wai (skin) is irritated (by wool).

guka *n.* crab.

guka zumai *v.* snore.

guma *n.* 1) cloud. 2) haze. 3) fog.

- **guma wai** blind.

gumi$_1$ *n.* var. of fish: white tailed angel fish.

gumi$_2$ *n.* rubber, any rubber product (such as inner tube). *From:* Pidgin.

gumo *n.* var. of reef fish.

gumu wai *v.* 1) rot. 2) decay. 3) stink.

gunai *v.* pick flesh from bones.

gune greens.

gung ga sai *v.* grumble.

gunumai *v.* fall down through a hole.

gure behind (a person).

- **gure potei** *v.* turn your back on someone, ignore.
- **gure zunai** *v.* 1) ignore. 2) put aside.
- **gurere atumere** all around. *Lit:* 'in front and behind'.

guru guru *v.* go straight (pole).

gururumai *v.* 1) pull a long object out of its place, as a sword out of its sheath. 2) go down, descend.

gutai *v.* 1) splash. 2) rub on (water).

guti *n.* var.of tree used for fish spear.

gutipe *n.* backside (of person).

gutu *n.* island.

guye *n.* stone fish.

guza *n.* var. of stingray.

I - i

i zai *v.* go downstream.

ia *n.* small minnows.

ia sao lazy. *See:* **timara wai**. *From:* Zia.

iaka *n.* mother. *Usage:* old term. *Syn:* **mía**.

ibana husbands. *See main entry:* **iu**.

ibo *n.* 1) sparks. 2) hot ashes. 3) embers.

iboi long.

- **iboi aboi tatana** too long.
- **iboi tatana** very long.
- **iboi yaboi** 1) tall. 2) long.

ibona dimai covered with soot.

ibu *n.* 1) men's house. 2) any large building (school, church).

- **ibu be** *n.* clan.
- **ibu bopu** *n.* 1) peak of roof. 2) turret.
- **ibu mara** houses (mixed).
- **ibu opa** many men's houses.

ibuse *n.* day after a feast designated as a day of rest. *Usage:* old term ; not well known.

ike up.

- **ike ake** up (emphasis). *Variant:* **ike kake**.

ike damu very high.

ikonai *v.* 1) hang. 2) suspend (from a nail).

ima *n.* salt made from sunken logs.

imai *v.* 1) smell. 2) kiss by rubbing noses.

imata 1) only. 2) alone (of persons).

- **imata kamata** individually.

imaya *n.* poison vine used to stun/ kill fish (the derris root).

imeti *n.* 1) female genitals. 2) mother-in-law; jokes about mother-in-law.

- **imeti gagara** *n.* mother-in-law.
- **imeti tuma** *n.* area below woman's navel.

imo *n.* mother's brother. (important in clan system).

ina 1) exchange, return, repay, revenge. *[Gram:* plus verb*]* 2) leprosy, bad skin disease. *Usage:* Not widely known?

- **ina diai** *v.* grunt.
- **ina gayai** 1) black. 2) dirty. 3) dark-colored.
- **ina kara sai** *v.* speak loudly.
- **ina kara wai** *v.* make a noise.
- **ina potu wai** *v.* exchange (different things).

inawa *n.* 1) driftwood. 2) fire sticks for fire by friction. *plural:* **inoru**.

ine 1) like. 2) able. 3) as. 4) equal to (a task or situation).

inini anini wai *v.* cloud up.

ino *n.* 1) chickel sap chewed as gum. 2) moon. *See:* **inua**. *From:* Zia.

- **ino dainiro nuai** 1) miss a menstrual period. 2) be pregnant.

inonore sudden (beginning and end).

- **inonore mai** 1) gust of wind. 2) come suddenly.

inoru *See main entry:* **inawa**.

inotu *n.* small squid.

inoya *v.* do. *See:* **wai**. *[Note:* Pres. of **wai***]*

inua *n.* 1) moon. 2) white snail.

io yes.

iore yes.

ipota wai *v.* 1) run away to avoid a duty. 2) defy. 3) reject.

ipu *n.* 1) waist, trunk (of body), trunk (of tree). 2) mainstream (of river). 3) shaft-like object with parallel sides. *[Note:* deduced meaning*]*

- **ipu sapi diai** belt, tied around the waist.
- **ipu soropu** long trunk.
- **ipu zaima** *n.* shell bands around the waist.

ipune 1) at trunk, at river bank. 2) mate.

ira zara mixed dance step.

irima wai *n.* brace to keep something from rolling.

iri...nai *v.* 1) look at. 2) face toward. 3) look (up, down).

iriripitinoya *v.* 1) trim (hedge, hair). 2) trim straight. *[Note:* implied*]*

irisa *n.* var. of crab.

irora wai *v.* masquerade as, pretend to be.

irura sai *v.* yell a war cry.

isa bua *v.* launch (canoe, boat).

isa naisa wai 1) social offence of stepping over someone. 2) be disrespectful. 3) disregard.

isa sai *From:* Zia. *v.* beg, pray.

isasa *n.* 1) driftwood, sunken log, rotten log. 2) corpse.

isi isi wai *v.* walk bent over.

isimai *v.* 1) chide. 2) shame someone. 3) mock, make fun of. 4) down a person's character. *Syn:* **sero ziai**.

isina kapina wai *v.* search diligently for.

isiwi *n.* var. of tree with sandpaper-like leaves.

iso *n.* wound, sore.

isoka *n.* 1) any thin thing (leaf) used for a pot cover. 2) cigarette paper. 3) wrapping paper. *Syn:* **iwì**.

ita *n.* 1) crumb. 2) piece. 3) remainder (food, work).

itata crumbs.

itagi wai *v.* taste.

itai *v.* 1) stay. 2) remain. 3) be.

itai gege itai remain forever, eternal.

itazaita wai be undecided.

ite wai *v.* 1) be cautious. 2) be on your guard. 3) look after the safety of. 4) approach a dangerous situation cautiously. 5) sneak up on enemy cautiously.

itiego *n.* small portion.

itiri awai 1) be startled, surprised. 2) jerk, twitch, pulse (on wrist).

ititi *n.* 1) shadow. 2) reflection. 3) image. 4) picture. 5) map. 6) spirit (mans).

itu *n.* short stick. *Syn:* **utu**.

iu *n.* husband. *plural:* **ibana**.

iwa *n.* edible nut from tree.

iwae *n.* 1) starfish. 2) evil spirit, enemy spirit.

iwawa *n.* tongue.

iwawa eto hypocrite. *Lit:* 'two tongues'.

iwawa wai indecision. *See:* **itazaita wai**. *From:* Zia.

iwe *n.* weeds. *plural:* **iwe masa**.

iwe wai *v.* weed, remove weeds.

íwì *From:* Zia. *n.* bamboo knife.

iwi wai *v.* 1) slice up meat. 2) carve.

iwì *n.* 1) large container in which sago settles after being washed. 2) leaf used as cover, wrapping paper, cigarette paper. *Syn:* **isoka**.

iwo *n.* 1) var. of turtle: black with hard shell. 2) enemy, hatred, animosity.

iwoka wai 1) temper tantrum. 2) rebel at correction. 3) angry after rebuke. May lead to suicide.

iyetai *v.* send off (a person on a trip).

izaí *v.* 1) ripen. 2) turn red. 3) swell (body).

ízai *v.* talk in vain.

izasewai tan, light brown, reddish.

izawa *n.* cleared or unplanted area, where tall grass grows.

izero somi wai purplish red.

izimai *v.* light a torch in a fire.

iziwa *n.* edible bush.

K - k

Ka derogatory term but used by women in affection towards kids eg. "you little rascal, I love you".

ka caw, bird's call.

ka meya 1) unworthy of the name. 2) undeserving. 3) be unfit to be called.

kabirenai not seated well. *See:* **kawirenai**.

kaesi *n.* marmot (large rodent).

kaewa 1) var. of tree: used for pig spear and axe handle. 2) strong.

kaewa wai red hot (metal).

kai 1) tribes living north of the Suenas, esp. the Kate speaking tribes. 2) var. of clover: one variety has mottled green leaves. 3) some.

kaia *n.* small knife.

kaita *n.* man's small string bag carried under the arm.

kaita puire cowries on string bag handle= sign of peace.

kaiza *n.* 1) ground. 2) earth. *Syn:* **zebu**.

kákà 1) not. *[Gram:* negative morpheme*]* 2) small piece, small amount as in: **pei kaka** and **kaka puniro**. 3) extent, amount as in: **ge kaka awa**.

kaka awa end (of a story). *Lit:* 'that's a small piece of it ; that's the extent of it'.

kaka kaka 1) very few. 2) very small pieces. 3) small amount.

kaka mai few.

kaka punai *v.* cut into small pieces. *See:* **kakapenai**.

kaka cocked (trap, sharp stick, snake on trail).

kaka wai *v.* purposely put something harmful (e.g. sharp stick) in enemy's path. snakes do this with their tail to dogs and pigs.

kakakwa *n.* waves (ocean).

kakame *n.* center of the village.

kakape carving. *Syn:* **owe**.

kakapenai *v.* cut up many objects. *See:* **kapai**.

kakasumai *v.* rip skin (on barbed wire, dogs rip pigs). *[Note:* **tama birikimai***]*

kaketo *n.* var. of vine on beach.

kaku *n.* tadpole-like animals.

kame red ochre.

kamo *n.* cleared strip (airstrip). *See:* **kakame**.

kamoi wai *v.* carve (part of canoe process).

kana *n.* 1) woven basket. 2) woven hat (for light loads only).

kanai *v.* 1) open (book). 2) shell (peas, beans, peanuts). 3) break open. 4) rip open (to see inside). 5) unfold, as a palm tree's leaves come out one at a time up the stalk to the top. 6) survey a river such as Sepik from mouth to source, "ticking off tributaries". *[Note:* extended meaning*]*

kanoi *v.* break open a seal or a scroll.

kanowa *n.* young girl (past puberty). *Usage:* Used infrequently.

kanowai *v.* divide up (by hand).

kaora *From:* Pidgin. *n.* copra.

kapa kapa white.

kapai *v.* cut, cut off. *See:* **kakapenai**.

kapawai 1) white. 2) Europeans. *[Note:* extended meaning*]*

kapaya *n.* 1) pawpaw. 2) papaya.

kape *n.* shoulder blades.

— *v.* cut! *See:* **kapai**.

kapetenai *v.* 1) turn around. 2) turn over (an object). 3) translate.

kapia *From:* Tolai. *n.* breadfruit.

kapina *n.* 1) var. of tree: hard, black, used as the molding to hold sago stems on the house walls. 2) sago leaf stem used as a basket and dust pan.

kapisi *n. From:* Pidgin. 1) cabbage. 2) Chinese cabbage.

kapo *adv.* almost. *Syn:* **sogo**.

kapo zo wai *v.* have pity on.

kaputai *v.* 1) wear self out in vain. 2) labor long without success. 3) fail in an effort.

kara kara wai *v.* 1) partially cover. 2) cover temporarily.

karama *Variant:* **karawa**. *n.* 1) flood sediment. 2) silt.

karawa *Variant:* **karao**. *n.* big spear to kill men.

kare wiai happily excited (kids when Dad comes home).

karerenai *v.* look everywhere.

karo karo wai *v.* search for.

kasa *n.* peanut.

kasaba dai *v.* spill over (rice, water).

kasanai *v.* sharpen, whittle a spear.

kasiwa *Variant:* **kasuwa**. *n.* big knife, machete.

kasunai *v.* 1) stop someone from proceeding. 2) hinder. 3) stop. 4) prevent forward motion. 5) prevent progress (e.g. rain, snake, enemy).

katata katata wai *v.* singsing by dancing on one foot, holding other leg out before you.

kate wai *From:* Pidgin. *v.* guard.

kau *n.* yam.

kauri *From:* Tolai. *n.* flute.

kauro *From:* Tolai. *n.* flute with 2 holes.

kauwai *v.* hunt for.

kawa *n.* trigger of a trap.

kawai *See main entry:* **wi kawai**.

kawirenai *Variant:* **kawerenai**. 1) tilted. 2) not sitting flat.

kaya *n.* rack for storage (paddles are kept **kayara**).

kayai *v.* rust.

káyò *n.* 1) black magic. 2) sorcery against a man.

kayo wai sorcery.

kayò *n.* flying squirrel.

kayou wai 1) be an invalid. 2) be laid up.

kazai *n.* scar tissue.

kazero *n.* slip knot.

kei awai *v.* 1) happen. 2) come upon. 3) be born.

keisemai *v.* 1) transfer (possum from one tree to another). 2) reflect (image in a mirror). 3) imprint (foot imprints itself in sand).

keita keita wai *v.* limp.

kekena *n.* 1) outside of thigh. 2) part shown by women in grass skirts.

kekeri kekeri wai *v.* hop.

kekesa *n.* var. of plant: roots used for yellow paint.

kekezia wewenai invalids. *See main entry:* **keziawai**.

kema *n.* var. of taro.

kena 1) toward. 2) in direction of.

kepa *n.* dorsal fin of fish.

kere kere pumai *v.* tickle under arms.

kerenai *v.* 1) reveal. 2) disclose. 3) tell. 4) confess.

kesai *v.* 1) move about restlessly. 2) climb about by walking up, walk a plank. 3) slice off.

kese kase wai *v.* bar in all directions (house) from **kesai**.

kesina kasina wai *v.* lie and kick.

ketu *n.* walking stick.

keusema inoise noya wander from place to place, not under authority.

kewai *v.* chip, cut, carve.

kewako *n.* wild taro.

keyai 1) tear. 2) torn. 3) shabby.

keziawai 1) invalid. 2) bedfast. 3) helpless. *plural:* **kekezia wewenai**.

ki ki wai 1) be ambitious. 2) stick to a job.

kiaka 1) small. 2) short (person). 3) younger (sibling).

kiakara slowly.

kiki *n.* 1) story. 2) secret.

kiki diai *v.* tell a story.

kikikoku peeling off (skin).

kikinaka small. *See main entry:* **kiaka**. *[Gram:* plural*]*

kikiri wai *v.* 1) knock (on door, etc.). 2) rap with finger but not fist.

kiko kako wai rattle around loose.

kimai *v.* touch.

kimenai *v.* 1) tie up on a tether (at the end of a rope). 2) anchor (a canoe). **kikimenitinuamunonikareta?** Shall we (excl.) repeatedly tie up the objects?

kikimenai *v.* tie up or anchor more than one object.

kinai *n.* var. of seashell.

kinemai *v.* 1) pull out (vertically). 2) pull out a post from under the house. 3) pull out a stump by the roots.

kinipe *Variant:* **kiripe**. *From:* Kate. *n.* pencil, pen.

kipete kapete wai *v.* 1) flip and flop. 2) turn over and over. 3) roll. *Syn:* **ziriwi zorowe**.

kira ramai 1) snap. 2) be brittle. 3) crack. 4) dry out.

kiri kari wai *v.* itch.

kiri kiri sero bayai *v.* roll along.

kirinai *v.* shoot a bow and arrow.

kiripe pencil. *See main entry:* **kinipe**. *From:* Kate.

kisa kisa wai *v.* foam at mouth.

kisai *v.* 1) unravel. 2) unweave (a rice bag).

kisimai *v.* 1) slip out a sheath. 2) catch a glimpse of something as it disappears.

kisina awai *v.* kick backwards.

kiso *n.* var. of bird: with a loud squawk, travel in flocks.

kita *n.* var. of ant: black, in trees, large.

kitio kotio 1) up and down (land). 2) valleys and hills.

kiwota kawota wai *v.* shake head from side to side.

-ko negative suffix.

koa *See main entry:* **kowa**. *n.* purple flying insect. found on coconut leaves.

koa koa wai 1) sparkle. 2) glisten. 3) be white. 4) shiny.

koawa buna *See main entry:* **kowa**.

koberu *n.* large flowers.

koe *n.* snout/ trunk of pig.

koi *n.* 1) familiar spirits (of the dead). 2) var. of sea cucumber.

koi wai *See:* **kokai**. *See main entry:* **koyai**.

koinai *v.* 1) bow the head. 2) prop up something. 3) lean on, count on, be supported by (arguments, reasons, facts). *[Note:* extended meaning*]*

koisiniti *n.* var. of taro.

koiti *n.* two-man fish net of the ancestoral days.

koiwa *n.* 1) butterfly. 2) moth.

koiwa kapetenai *v.* 1) turn the ankle. 2) stub your toe.

koizozo wai *v.* 1) stick out. 2) protrude.

kókà *See main entry:* **kokara**. *n.* 1) chicken. 2) var. of seashell: spider cowrie, volute (resembles chicken foot).

kokà *n.* 1) work song. 2) food cooked without coconut grease. 3) cradle cap.

koka aya *n.* var. of seashell: large spider cowrie, volute (horned).

koka wai *n.* head sores (from lice).

kokai *v.* 1) remove. 2) peel off. *See:* **koyai**.

kokara *Variant:* **kókà**. *From:* Pidgin. *n.* chicken, cockeral.

kokio *n.* var. of bird.

kokite *n.* octopus.

koko 1) good. *Syn:* **neine ; ewanana**. 2) var. of taro.

koko kako pai very good.

kokopai good. *Lit:* 'good found'.

kokoi *v.* stumble without falling.

kokona *n.* var. of taro.

kokoro *n.* flower (of **opono**).

kokorosi *From:* Pidgin. *n.* cockroach.

kokosa 1) slick. 2) slippery. 3) slip of the foot.

kokounai *v.* gather together.

kokumai *v.* flake off (skin).

komboa *Variant:* **bóa**. *n.* 1) temporary shelter. 2) lean to.

komo gai *v.* like/love (a girl).

komu *n.* 1) mangrove tree, mangrove swamp. 2) comb. *From:* Pidgin.

koni kani tall (person, object).

konie *n.* var. of bird: seagull.

kopa 1) thin (person). 2) var. of unedible vine.

kope *n.* pocket (of clothing, in reef).

kópì *n.* bucket made to dip water to wash sago.

kopì *n.* coconut shell or gourd used as a canteen for water.

kora *n.* beach.

kora kora *v.* follow the beach.

korawai *v.* 1) make good. 2) restore, repair, fix (objects). 3) comfort the bereaved, take care of those in need, provide for visitors (hospitality). *[Note:* extended meaning*]* 4) save, heal (people). *Usage:* Liturgical. *From:* Kate. *plural:* **kora kara**.

kora ma kora wai repair, fix, provide for. *[Note:* emphatic*]*

korere 1) swing. 2) slightly sick.

kori kari cold, very cold. *Syn:* **zobi zabi**. *From:* Pidgin.

kori kori *n.* type of body fungus/tinea not as bad as grille. *See:* **tama timai**.

kororo *n.* spider.

korou *n.* 1) pockets of fish net. 2) grey hairs, completely grey.

kosai *v.* lift up by prying.

koso bunai *v.* squeeze through a hole.

kota neg. plus alt..: not...but...

kote *n. From:* Binandere. 1) hole. 2) grave.

koto court. *From:* Pidgin.

kotumai *v.* think.

— *n.* 1) thoughts. 2) wisdom. 3) way of thinking.

kotumai betata weak-willed.

kotumai kapetenai *v.* change one's mind.

kotumai tepo wai *v.* freeze with fear. (Suenas do not "faint" in fear).

kotumai waya pai *v.* 1) be jealous of someone. 2) think evil toward someone.

kotumai zazai *v.* finally wise up, finally learn. *Ant:* **kotumai tepo**.

kotumu katumu wai *v.* 1) worry. 2) think various thoughts.

kotumu kotumu bama tamai wet dream, nocturnal emission.

kotumu kotumu wai *v.* think intensely.

kou *n.* dry palm branch (of coconut, sago).

kou doba *n.* var. of fish: long, blue, thin, teeth.

koukou wosuniro itai *v.* 1) overtake. 2) overcome (grass overtakes a place).

kowa *Variant:* **koa ; koawa buna**. *n.* 1) var. of insect: grasshopper-like bug, small. 2) var. of banana.

kowe *n.* var. of sugar.

kowere *n.* adze.

koyai *v.* 1) peel off (bark). 2) peel (a banana). *See:* **kokai**.

kuenai *Variant:* **kueniro**. *v.* tuck in (lap lap).

kuku *From:* Motu. *n.* tobacco.

kuku sai *v.* 1) snarl. 2) growl (dog).

kukunai *v.* sink.

kukupenai 1) drawn up. 2) crippled. *Syn:* **gigimai**.

kuma *n.* 1) widow. 2) widower. 3) adulterer. 4) fornication.

kuma begi *n.* unwed mother.

kumene kumene wai *v.* 1) fizz. 2) bubble up.

kumisa *n.* 1) gnats. 2) var. of sandfly.

kumu kamu wai *v.* 1) criticize behind back. 2) grumble. *Syn:* **zuzu sai ; gung ga sai ; gugumara diwinora**.

kuna *n.* star. *Syn:* **moroa ; dabori**.

kuni kuni *n.* var. of bird: seagull.

kupi kupi wai *v.* spring up (water from underground).

kura *n.* small stars.

kurubi *n.* navel.

kurume *n.* var. of banana.

kurumu karumu staggered (as fence pickets).

kurupitinoya *v.* duck under.

kururunai *v.* 1) sink (canoe). 2) cover completely (flood), inundate.

kususumai *v.* blunt a point. *Syn:* **dumu sosai**.

kuwenai *v.* stick an object inside something, as to stick a pencil in the top of socks.

kuwinoya *v.* poke into a hole (as to clean your ear with a stick, to spear a fish in a hole in the coral).

kúwio 1) sun shining through a hole in roof. 2) pin hole (in roof).

kuwiwi *n.* jellyfish.

M - m

má *n.* 1) taro (generic). 2) food such as rice. 3) small breast feathers.

ma dawai *n.* taro porridge.

ma giti potai *n.* 1) first taro crop. 2) firstfruits.

ma tikana *n.* taro peelings.

mà *Variant:* **bau**. *n.* var. of tree.

ma aka *n.* father (of full grown man). *Usage:* old term. *Syn:* **mama**.

ma busa ni men's euphamism for intercourse. Forbidden before using deris root.

ma kaka namu men's euphamism for intercourse. Forbidden before using deris root.

mae 1) dibble stick used to plant taro. 2) 3rd sing. horative: let it come.

magaga *n.* var. of fish: groper, black, 5 ft. x 200 lbs.

maguru *See main entry:* **manguru**. *n.* coffin.

mai 1) offspring, child, young person. *plural:* **mai mamai**. 2) future perfect of mai: when it has come. 3) infinitive: to come.

- **mai apie** *n.* grandchild.
- **mai awiso** 1) children, family, following. 2) Jesus' disciples.
- **mai gumu** stillbirth.
- **mai mata** *n.* male child, boy.
- **mai naka** an expression of sympathy.
- **mai popoka** *n.* twins.
- **mai seka** *n.* young man.
- **mai sou** *n.* 1) servant. 2) slave. 3) workman (less than equal).
- **mai uno** small (baby in arms).
- **mai wama dini** *n.* favorite child.
- **mai waya kazai** *n.* deformed child.
- **mai zozitaya** have many children. *Lit:* 'he has spilled children'.
- **maika di duaise** "let the wicked child stop crying!".

mai wekimai *n.* 1) scorpians. 2) biting insects found under logs.

maino *n.* white man.

mama *n.* father. *plural:* **mamana**.

- **mama dawai** *v.* imitate father, be a chip off the old block. *Syn:* **mama gayai**.
- **mama diai susu** *n.* genetic father, true father.
- **mama gayai** *v.* imitate father, be a chip off the old block. *Syn:* **mama dawai**.
- **mama mea** "bad father".
- **mamana ewara bayarise** let the fathers/men go out for fish. *Lit:* 'let the fathers go to the sea'. lest they not get any, it is couched in hidden talk.

mamai pluralizing word in kinship terms. **mai mamai** children

mamana *See main entry:* **mama**. *n.* fathers.

mamana awai *v.* be startled. *Syn:* **itiri awai**. *[Note:* **tibibi awai***]*

mamata *n.* door (made of woven mat).

- **mamáta (ititinono)** *v.* block a door with a **tia** (woven mat).

mamatana males. *See main entry:* **mata**.

mamatu old. *See main entry:* **matu**.

mamera bago *n.* var. of bird: hawk.

manene *Variant:* **ma nene**. *n.* var. of taro.

manguru *Variant:* **maguru**. *n.* 1) coffin. 2) large box.

mapeta wai paraplegic, cripple. *Syn:* **te amai ; zabura wai ; kukupenai ; gigimai**.

mara *n.* 1) domestic house. 2) bed, flat surface, shelves (for utensils).

marara *n.* covering of a pig's stomach. it is like silk.

mare Loc. of **mara**.

mari *n.* var. of fish: porcupine fish, puffer fish (with spikes).

masa gamai wood gets damp.

masi *n.* 1) place. 2) room. 3) proper location for.

- **masi asaira** *n.* bedroom. *Lit:* 'place to rest'.
- **masi au sawaira** *n.* kitchen. *Lit:* 'place to cook the pot'.
- **masi itai mataira** *n.* sitting room.
- **masi nena naira** *n.* dining room, eating room

mata male. *plural:* **mamatana**.

mata diri *n.* boy.

matama *n.* 1) upper arm. 2) bicep muscle. 3) handle of a drum. 4) where a branch joins a larger limb.

- **mateme** on the bicep.

matara *n.* pumpkin.

matu 1) old. 2) sore, wound. *plural:* **mamatu**.

mayai *v.* encircle (fish with a net).

mazai crowded, unorganized crowd. *Variant:* **mazero**.

me 1) true. 2) right (side as opposed to left side). *Ant:* **anika**. 3) fruit, seed. 4) soul.

- **me memeka** most truly.
- **me sai** *v.* tell the truth.
- **me wai** *v.* 1) bear fruit, ripen, be fulfilled. 2) become true, prove true.
- **me ziai** *v.* bear fruit.

me ipu *n.* trunk of body.

me nai *v.* be ashamed.

mege 1) sweet. 2) flavorful (meat).

- **mege mege** very sweet.

meirora wai *v.* 1) hide a sin or illness. 2) conceal.

mema a lot more, much more, additional.

meme *n.* 1) scab. 2) goat. *From:* Pidgin.

mena at first.

mena mana hot.

mena mana kenara lukewarm. *Lit:* 'in the direction of hot'.

meni Relational: Subject or Instrument marker.

meri *n.* 1) hunger. 2) var. of bush: grows on beach, a strong wood used to make **wa gi**. 3) body part: pancreas.

meri betai *v.* 1) starve. 2) die of hunger.

merire *n.* var. of taro.

mesawai 1) be wet. 2) pregnant. not as frequent a term as **mou wai**.

meta *n.* 1) nephew, niece. 2) armband, belt.

mewa *n.* 1) forehead. 2) shell armband made from trochus shell. 3) trochus shell (spiral).

— *v.* 2nd pl. today of **mai**--- you came today. **mewa yaya kiani?** did their forehead hurt?

mewai *v.* be ashamed.

mewene loc. of **mewa**-- on the forehead.

mía *n.* 1) mother. 2) aunt. *plural:* **mia mia**.

miamai ni ou parise let the women gather food. *Lit:* 'let the women get wood and water'. So spoken so as not to embarass anyone who can't provide food.

mia 3 pre. sg. of **mai** - he came.

minaru *n.* sea chitons (sea shells that cling to rocks, 1-3 inches).

minaru gutu name of the outmost island of Luard Islands.

miti$_1$ *From:* Kate. *n.* 1) Bible, religious writings, sermon. *From:* Pidgin.

miti$_2$ *From:* Pidgin. *n.* meat, tinned meat.

mo *n.* 1) loincloth. 2) cloth. 3) laplap.

mo sa wai *n.* cloak.

mo wape *n.* shawl (covers head, too).

moga *n.* 1) var. of tree: large pandanus, non-edible. 2) large fish net made from **moga** roots. *Syn:* **mona**.

moka inside.

moka kawa *Variant:* **mokakao**. *n.* var. of fish: large minnows, smelt.

moke *n.* 1) cassowary. 2) var. of sugarcane.

momo *n.* var. of bush.

momorua small ones. *See main entry:* **morua**.

mona *n.* 1) large fish net. *Syn:* **moga**. 2) peace, cessation of fighting. *Syn:* **bega**. 3) var. of pandanus used to make nets.

mona ami *n.* root of pandanus. extends from trunk but not yet touching ground; used to make nets.

monga *n.* 1) net. 2) peace (all in God's net). *[Note:* extended meaning*]*

moni *n. From:* Pidgin. 1) money. 2) morning.

moniko 1) still in progress. 2) not yet.

mora *n.* flat point at head of canoe.

moro *n.* var. of taro.

moroa *n.* 1) morning star. 2) bright star.

morua small. *Syn:* **kiaka**. *plural:* **momorua**.

mose Moses. *From:* Kate.

mosebina *n.* var. of seashell: black cowrie.

mosowa *n.* type of tinea/fungus causing blotchy skin patches.

motai *v.* put.

motau *n.* one who keeps to self, a loner. *[Note:* **dagia** -- stingy **potero itai** -- shy*]*

moto *n.* 1) Motu people. 2) Motu language.

motu *n.* tangled jungle.

mou 1) heavy. 2) anger. *[Note:* extended meaning*]*

mou mai zou pumai angry toward.

mou mau very heavy.

mou puro nuai *n.* heaviness, sorrow (for a situation).

mou wai *v.* 1) be pregnant. 2) be angry.

mowenai *v.* be sleepy.

moya *n.* var. of sugarcane.

moyai *v.* 1) fry (food). 2) burn up (trash). 3) cook.

moyape *n.* pawpaw, papaya. *[Note:* Probably a loan word*]*

mozai *v.* wash sago in hands by squeezing.

mozao *n.* stingray.

mozi *n.* rainbow.

mua mai *n.* 1) first-born. 2) favorite. 3) leader.

muasasi *n.* var. of sugarcane.

muaso expecting first child (a taboo state for husband and wife: not allowed to bathe in river lest fish leave).

muga *Variant:* **mugana**. 1) dirty. 2) riled (water).

mugi mugi wai *v.* 1) come and go many times. 2) keep checking on.

mui *n.* 1) rope tying things together in bondage. 2) leash.

— *v.* 1) lead on a rope. 2) drag along by a rope (log, man).

mui amu 1) unfettered. 2) free.

mui wai *v.* 1) tie up. 2) anchor (canoe). 3) put on a leash.

muka hiccough.

mukina wai temper tantrum

mukini *n.* var. of fish.

mula *From:* Kate. *n.* southeast wind.

mume 1) dark, darkness. 2) black (dog).

mumuka *n.* 1) small piece. 2) fragment. 3) crumb. 4) wood chips. 5) lumps (in milk).

munai *Variant:* **munero**. *v.* shell (corn off cob).

munu *n.* egg.

kokara munu *n.* chicken egg.

musai *v.* 1) push (on a level surface). 2) push and let go.

musunai *v.* push (over a cliff so as to let it fall).

musuni *v.* push over a standing object.

musi *n.* 1) sandbug. 2) var. of crab: small, grey, 4" diameter.

mutana 1) gums (of teeth). 2) I came yesterday.

muti *n.* 1) gall bladder. 2) gall.

muwenai *v.* forget.

muyai *v.* 1) pick. 2) tear off. 3) split off.

muye *n.* 1) var. of bird. 2) Suena clan name. *[Note:* extended meaning*]* 3) person not bald.

muyegu *n.* var. of bird: black dove with red breast.

N - n

na 1) I, first person singular pronoun. 2) which.

nabai *v.* 1) lay side by side (objects, people). 2) lay on top of each other (fence posts).

nabori *From:* Zia. 1) brother-in-law. 2) contraction of **namobori**, then.

nagara *n.* var. of banana.

nage we two, you and I.

nagebu *n.* var. of turtle: leatherback, huge, up to 1,000 lbs.

nago *interrog.* where.

nai$_1$ *aux. v.* has no meaning of its own.

nai$_2$ *v.* eat.

naka endearing affix.

nakai *pro.* we all, 1st person plural inclusive. **Nakai wozotumai seroko gi zo puro mu!** Bring a spear in case we should find a fish!

nakare *pro.* we, excluding you, first person plural exclusive.

nama 1) I. 2) brother-in-law.

namì *n.* brother of a boy, cousin.

nami bamu *n.* older brother.

nami kiaka *n.* younger brother.

namisini brothers, cousins.

nami Interrog. subj. marker, asks to be shown the actor or instrument ; which. *Variant:* **na mai**.

namo *From:* Zia. *n.* brother-in-law. *See:* **nama**.

namobori *Variant:* **nabori ; nambori**. *From:* Zia. *n.* brother-in-law.

nana *n.* 1) aura. 2) place. 3) area of influence. 4) sphere of ownership or control, Each person has this invisible and undefined sphere. It is used re demon possession. Often refers to a person's house. **Bi nuso nana itia.** There is a demon in him, in his sphere of control **Naso nana itia.** It's in my house.

— *interrog. loc.* from where.

nanau *n.* 1) var. of sugarcane. 2) forehead band of coral.

nanemo *n.* headpiece made of small shells.

nani *interrog.* where (is it)? *[Note:* **nani beni***]*

nao *n.* domestic animal now gone wild.

napu non-edible.

nara *n.* stinging nettles.

— *v.* Future of **nai** -- when they have eaten.

nari *interrog.* when. *Syn:* **nazi**.

nasa *n.* broom.

nata *n.* village.

nata pu *n.* domestic pig.

nata susu home ground.

natana tall (coconut, betelnut tree).

natopo 1) native of. 2) born and raised in (village, country). 3) ever-present (re sago or taro- **esewa** or periodic, seasonal).

nawai runs.

nayai *v.* lay long objects side-by-side, as flooring.

nazi 1) when. 2) broad expanse of (sea, kunai). 3) far and wide (to roam).

nazo *interrog.* how many.

ne *interrog.* what.

neayao *From:* Zia. 1) white. 2) white people. *Ant:* **simiao**.

nebo *Variant:* **nembo**. *n.* fence made of vertical sticks.

nebu asini *n.* 1) neighbor. 2) friends (of woman).

neine 1) good. 2) nice.

neine naine Emp. of **eine**.

neire neire different kinds.

nemi *interrog.* what, with what. seeks to know the name of the person or object. *Syn:* **nami**.

nemuye *n.* var. of tree: fig.

nena *n.* 1) thing. 2) food. **Nenaka meya tosa, puro bama!** It's unfit, but take it!

nena bamubamu *n.* all things.

nena eto oko inoya he works hard, he accomplishes much. *Lit:* 'he does not do two things'.

nena nai 1) food. *[Note:* the word **nai**-- to eat, is added to clarify*]* 2) eat food.

nena neire kaire *n.* 1) various things. 2) whatever things.

nena nemi nemi *n.* 1) various things. 2) whatever things.

nena nere kare *n.* 1) various things. 2) whatever things.

nenebu *From:* Pidgin. *n.* holiday.

nenema exactly alike.

nenesu *From:* Kate. *n.* newspaper.

nera *interrog.* 1) why. 2) of what.

nera kota because. *Lit:* 'not what-of but rather'.

nere *interrog.* when.

neti *n.* var. of greens: slimy, long and narrow.

netipa *n.* tapioca.

neu nau *n.* things.

neze *n.* 1) place with no trees, only grass. 2) wilderness. 3) plain, large expanse of grass.

ni 1) you, 2nd person singular pronoun. 2) tree (generic). 3) firewood, fire. *[Note:* extended meaning*]* 4) bird (generic). 5) question suffix mo rpheme. 6) Imp. of **nai**.

ni agu *n.* bird's tail.

ni awai *v.* warm self by the fire.

ni bio *n.* var. of tree: mixed and **beba**, to make paint for canoes.

ni gawi *n.* tree root above the ground.

ni ge naso amo doro, ge tona awa nini kei awae! *v.* 1) wander away from the point/truth. 2) "stop wandering from the point and understand what I'm saying!".

ni gi *n.* tree leaf.

ni gomi *n.* 1) top of tree. 2) leaves. 3) paper money. *[Note:* extended meaning*]*

ni gora gayai happiness eg. when you've shot a pig. *Lit:* 'stick a feather in your hair'. *[Note:* editor unclear of gloss and literal meaning*]*

ni gotu *n.* 1) charcoal. 2) partially burned stick.

ni guma *n.* var. of bird: white dove.

ni guta *n.* clump of trees.

ni ibo *n.* 1) sparks. 2) coals.

ni imo *n.* 1) feathered plume. 2) headdress.

ni kewai *n.* 1) carved wood. 2) wooden mask.

ni me *n.* fruit of tree.

ni moka *n.* embers, hot coals (glowing).

ni motu *n.* tangled jungle.

ni mu *n.* tree sap.

ni naso nana duru itewesa (cross talk) you are under me/dependent on me because I look after you.

ni nibo *n.* 1) var. of bird: small parrot. 2) clan name.

ni niu *n.* var. of bird: black guria pigeon.

ni pasinai *n.* wooden cross.

ni payai *n.* bushy tree, spreading tree.

ni pei mamai *n.* 1) scrub brush. 2) many little trees.

ni sisi *n.* beams of house.

ni titi *n.* carved wooden statue.

ni uzi blossom.

ni wai *v.* make a fire.

ni wetu kewai *n.* carved wooden mask.

niao *n.* 1) fire. 2) cooking bananas.

niao beri beri wai *v.* flame up.

niao dudu gayai *n.* big flame. *See:* **bebesai**.

niao pisai *v.* 1) blow a fire. 2) add fuel to an argument.

niba *n.* var. of plant: a tree-like bush on the beach.

nibama *n.* sister-in-law.

nibo long time.

niboborere Emp. of **nibo**.

niditi *n.* 1) tinder. 2) place to start the fire.

niewa *n.* 1) ghost. 2) soul. 3) devil (as in Pidgin). It appeared at night as a light over the spot where the person was killed. Applies only to murdered people.

níewa *n.* revenge.

niewa betai *v.* 1) be killed. 2) be murdered. 3) die an unnatural death. *Ant:* **bi betai**.

niginoya *v.* fill up by pouring into.

nika ema meya tosa you are unfit to be called a man.

nika Kristen meya tosa you are unfit to be called a Christian.

nimoi long time.

nimoi namoi very long time. *Syn:* **borere barere ; nibo ; niboborere**. *[Note:* also **nubo***]*

nina nana wai *v.* eat a large amount, several dishes.

nina nina hot. *Syn:* **mena mana**.

ninai *v.* 1) hear. 2) understand. 3) obey. 4) heed. 5) agree to.

nini danago wai *v.* ignore (a call).

nipene *n.* hard biscuit.

nire more *n.* var. of fish: zebra fish, fast moving stonefish.

niro gai taste (food).

niwa *n.* 1) Indian corn (blue). 2) bush hen, bush turkey.

— *v.* they ate (remote tense).

niwe wai *v.* shine. *Syn:* **zasimai ; waegai**.

niwi *n.* ladder.

niwi be top of ladder.

niwi tuma bottom of ladder. *Syn:* **witai tumason**.

nobo *n.* long time.

nobu dutai *v.* 1) name someone after someone else. 2) pass on a name.

nogoro *interrog.* why, for what reason.

noi wai *v.* mourn.

noko again.

nokore two days ago, day before yesterday.

nomaya *n.* var. of plant. leaf is used to cook sago for eating; leaf is used for singsing; planted on graves as decoration. Used as a decoration in the ceremony to signify the end of the mourning period or initiation.

noni *n.* goat. *From:* Kate.

nonoko *n.* uvula.

nopa *n.* virgin forest. (probably based on the presence of giant trees, as **mopa** means large). *Syn:* **tawata ; titi tawata**. *See:* **nopa tini**.

nosu *n.* var. of fish: cuttlefish, large squid, flat bony fish.

notu *n.* mixed garden with many kinds of food and trees. Genesis: garden of Eden.

noza *n.* var. of plant: yellow, leaf like a lily, nut under ground. Used to make yellow dye.

nozawai yellow.

nu *pro.* he, she, it.

nuai *v.* 1) live. 2) walk about. 3) conduct oneself.

— *n.* life.

nubama *n.* sister or female cousin of a boy.

nukai *v.* 1) gorge one's self. 2) fill to overflowing.

nukanune *pro.* he himself, emphatic of third singular pronoun.

nukunai *v.* swallow.

numata *n.* brother or cousin of a girl.

nuna *n.* pit of a fruit.

nupe *n.* 1) free-will gift not for exchange. 2) one-way gift, no return.

nupe patai *v.* give without thought of return.

nupe wai *v.* get ready.

nutai *See main entry:* **nuai**.

O - o

o 1) introducer word. "oh yes, well...". 2) vocative. **o Dero** Oh, Daryl 3) conjunction. 4) used to interrupt self to add a detail omitted. 5) shows admiration. **o Amerika** Wow, America!

obi *n.* 1) yoke of egg. 2) var. of greens: purple.

oe reply to a call: yeah? what is it?

oena paena wai *v.* writhe in pain, moan and groan.

ogegemai shaped like the letter S.

ogo *rel.* there.

ogobe *n.* stomach.

ogobe daimata wai 1) single-minded. 2) united. *Syn:* **duba da wai**.

ogoto *n.* var. of bird: laughing jackass.

ogu 1) charred. 2) squid (small).

oi 1) exclamation of sympathy. 2) begging.

oia ouch!

oina *n.* var. of wild sugarcane: hard, pitpit.

oiwo *n.* tree kangaroo (brown with orange tail).

oiwo kitori *n.* white tree kangaroo.

oko *adv.* negative word.

— *n.* bay.

oko aewa negative stative. **Suna oko aewa.** It is not a dog. *Variant:* **okaewa** (except in writing).

oma *n.* var. of tree: white beech.

omata *n.* 1) stone. 2) sponge-like coral. 3) coins, money. *[Note:* extended meaning*]*

omata arama *n.* very large round coral (eg. 10mft. in diameter).

omata burara *n.* 1) coral clumps. 2) gravel. where Bosodi church was built.

omata so *n.* cave.

omato buroro baroro *n.* 1) gravel. 2) stones (crushed rock for cement).

ome *n.* var. of seashell.

omo *n.* var. of fish: mullet.

omo gayai *v.* paint one's self. *Syn:* **bewa gayai**.

ona 1) from there. 2) var. of pandanus: long, red.

ona okai old Suena for **ona muwa/ona mai/ona osai**.

oni awai *v.* burp.

onia cane-like.

ono nai *n.* 1) glutton. 2) large eater.

onozo *n.* trachea, windpipe.

opa *n.* platform. (found in front of every Suena house).

opi *n.* lie, falsehood.

opi api *n.* big lie.

opi sai *v.* tell a lie.

opio *n.* var.of banana.

opipi *n.* fairy tales.

opo diwai moldy.

opono *n.* var. of wild sugarcane: soft skin, pitpit.

opowa *n.* cheek.

orara *n.* blood.

oratawa *n.* var. of bird: large sea bird.

ore ore quickly.

orenai *v.* 1) become tame (animal). 2) quiet down. 3) settle down (people after a period of agitation). 4) calm down. 5) relax after exercise.

oréra *n.* var. of parrot: small.

origamuro *v.* join an argument and take one man's part.

oro *n.* 1) lime (made from burned and crushed seashells). 2) welcome shout. 3) gourd used as penis sheath in upper Sepik.

oro moka *n.* powder.

oro sabi *n.* stick for lime.

oro tiwi *n.* gourd.

orokaiwa *n.* cigarette paper. *Usage:* old term.

oropa *n.* var. of tree: casuarina.

ororo quickly.

ororo wai *v.* hurry fast.

orowa *n.* pole used to pole a canoe.

osa beuri *n.* container in which sago is washed.

osai$_1$ *adj.* lesser, least.

osai$_2$ *v.* 1) go down. 2) descend.

saniro osai true siblings. *Lit:* 'embracing descend'. (same mother and father).

ósasa *n.* mud puddle.

osemai *v.* hold in one's arms (as a child).

osi *n.* 1) shoot off a stump, an addition to the main part of a house, as a porch. *From:* Pidgin. 2) horse.

osimai *v.* carry a child in your arms (vertically).

osino *n.* 1) piece of. 2) ends of (string). 3) part of the laplap that is lapped over.

ososo *n.* 1) beard. 2) chin whiskers.

ososo wo diai *n.* white beard.

ótà *n.* axe. **Otaka meya tosa!** I don't have a good axe to give you!

ota di *n.* 1) axe blade. 2) axe head.

ota ua *n.* axe handle.

otà alright.

ota maya *n.* screen made of leaves, used to sieve sago during washing.

otao *n.* 1) friend. 2) after-birth.

otao gamao Plural or emphatic of **otao**.

otata *n.* 1) chin. 2) jaw.

otaya pesunai 1) be exhausted. 2) out of wind. 3) out of strength. 4) be out of patience.

oti *n.* belly (external).

otobo *n.* dry brown sago stems used for house walls.

ou 1) water (fresh), river. 2) that (distant). **Ou ne ni?** What is that?

ou au gutawe do as you please. *Lit:* 'bathe and wash the dishes'.

ou boboku diwinoya 1) water springs up. 2) bubbles coming up.

ou butu small pond. *See main entry:* **ou ubútù**.

ou dini *n.* 1) streams that run into the ocean. 2) pools of water left in a dry river bed, billabong.

ou gomi *n.* headwaters of river.

ou gutai *v.* 1) wash, bathe. 2) baptize. *[Note:* extended meaning*]*

— *n.* Christian.

ou gutinomite mia he's been working in his garden and has returned. *Lit:* 'he has bathed and has come back (to his house)'.

ou kupi kupi wai *v.* water springs up from ground.

ou me *n.* river.

ou mogana *n.* muddy water.

ou nai *n.* drinking water.

— *v.* drink water.

ou poi *n.* 1) pond. 2) small lake.

ou sasa *n.* 1) stream. 2) spring.

ou ubù *n.* large lake.

ou ubútù *Variant:* **ou butu**. *n.* 1) small pond. 2) small lake.

ou wama *n.* 1) flood. 2) much water.

ou zewai *n.* alcoholic beverages.

oura patai *v.* 1) duck a swimmer. 2) drown someone. 3) dunk.

ou ge *n.* dialect related language.

owa *Variant:* **oa**. 1) it is there (distant). 2) crow (named after its call). 3) pole for poling a canoe.

owau *n.* var. of taro.

owawa *n.* jaw bone.

owe 1) carving. 2) writing. *[Note:* extended meaning*]* 3) yellow ochre.

owe wai *v.* 1) carve. 2) write.

owenai *v.* 1) switch to other side. 2) arrive at the summit and cross over to other side of mountain. 3) turn over to other side (sausages on grill).

oweno *n.* var. of taro.

owonita Is it finished? *Variant:* **owoni tanita**.

oyai oinoya *v.* 1) groans in pain. 2) writhes.

ozai *v.* cool off (water, temper).

ozana *n.* 1) animating soul in men and animals which ends at death. 2) breath. 3) steam. 4) breeze. 5) Holy Spirit. *[Note:* extended meaning*]*

ozana bamure having a lot of the Spirit, Spirit mightly upon him.

ozana gagatai *v.* hold breath.

ozana pumai *v.* take a breath. *Ant:* **ozana gagatai**.

ozana sai *v.* stink slightly.

ozana waya *n.* evil spirit. *[Note:* coined expression*]*

oze *n.* sand.

oze koisa much sand.

ozewi *n.* var. of banana: red.

oziga 1) news. 2) report about.

ozina wai *v.* play.

P - p

paeme *n.* figure 8 made of shell/tusks to hang around neck.

paesena sin. *See main entry:* **pasina**.

paetai *v.* 1) turn right side up (object). 2) lie on one's back (person). 3) turn over (object). 4) open (book). 5) turn face up. *[Note:* deduced meaning*]*

pako *n.* 1) var. of seashell: bailer shell. 2) var. of snail.

pama *n.* hill.

pame loc. of **pama**.

pame owenai *v.* reach the summit.

paora *n.* bank (of river).

papai *n.* back wall.

papai papai wai *v.* 1) make noise when trying to sneak up. 2) make crackles.

papako wai *v.* blink (eyes).

papamo *n.* 1) rookery. 2) tallest tree used as birds' roost. 3) source, the only rest (applied to Jesus). *[Note:* extended meaning*]*

papapai wai *v.* 1) stir. 2) shake (dogs, birds, people).

papawa *n.* marsh, no trees.

para *n.* 1) shelf. 2) iron grid made of arc mesh.

para wai *v.* smoke (meat, fish) over the fire (on an iron grid).

para para many.

parao gae 1) wide. 2) width.

parero awai *v.* lie with head tipped back.

pasai *v.* block, occupy completely.

pasena buria *n.* great sin. *See:* **pasina**.

pasi *n.* 1) noise. *From:* Pidgin. 2) letter, pass, note.

pasi kuasi 1) lots of noise. 2) lots of noisy movement.

pasina *Variant:* **paesena**. *n.* sin.

pasina tamai be implicated in a sin, rightly or wrongly.

pasina wai *v.* commit a sin.

pasinai *v.* do something to the wind.

patai *v.* 1) step on. 2) come down on top of.

pato *n.* duck. *From:* Pidgin.

paunai$_1$ *v.* spread (sore, grass).

paunai$_2$ *adj.* wide (table).

payai *v.* hang up in a spread out manner (clothes on a line).

payamai *n.* forked stick used to support a weight (trussed pig) on a pole while the carriers rest.

pazai *n.* rafters.

pei mai kaka very small (child).

pei mamai very small.

pei pei wai be exhausted from fruitless labor.

pekama *n.* spongy mud on river bottom.

peko *n.* var. of fish: sturgeon.

péna *n.* chiggers.

pena *n.* wood chip.

— *v.* I took it.

pena pana 1) excessive. 2) excessively.

pena pana sai *v.* say loudly. *Ant:* **saitiro sai**.

penai *v.* pack, fill up net bag by placing various articles in it.

peo pepesa wai be lightweight.

pepera *n.* width, circumference of a circle, girth.

peperi peperi wai *v.* flicker (lantern).

perusa *Variant:* **berusa**. 1) flat tasting (water). 2) tasteless (soup). *Syn:* **bepa wai**.

pesa *n.* var. of tree for canoes.

pesai *v.* 1) rock. 2) jiggle (baby).

peseu *n.* var. of tree: balsa wood, for canoes.

pesi *n.* string of very small shells.

pesunai *v.* come to the end of (work, row in garden, discussion). *Syn:* **tepo wai**.

petata flat.

peto wai *v.* stand on tip toe.

peu 1) lightweight. 2) not angry, agreeable to.

peusa peusa wai *v.* float.

pewagi *n.* 1) var. of fish: black with red stripes. 2) policemen. their former uniforms resembled the fish.

pewai *v.* husk (a coconut).

pi night.

- **pi tuma amai** midnight, about 11-12 at night when most people are asleep. *Syn:* **pi tumoure**.
- **pi tumoure** about 12 - 3 a.m.
- **pi woi** low tide at night (the season Nov. to April). *See:* **zepa**.

pi wai *v.* 1) lift up (an overturned dish). 2) open.

piai *v.* 1) open. 2) uncover.

piakanai *v.* open a hinged door.

pigi *n.* betel pepper.

pika *n.* 1) honey. 2) honeybee. 3) beeswax

pikimai *v.* pinch (with fingers). *See:* **wekimai**.

pima *n.* large deer fly.

pima me pima very skinny (person).

pina morning.

- **pina atai** *v.* dawn.
  - — *n.* daybreak.
- **pina gamu** *n.* 1) early morning. 2) dawn.

pinoa *n.* var. of yam: red.

pipai sai 1) sparks fly. 2) fire crackles.

pipi *n.* moss.

pipiri papiri wai *v.* twinkle with various colors.

pipiri pipiri wai *v.* 1) shine. 2) reflect (light off a bright object). 3) sparkle. 4) twinkle.

piripiri *n.* lightning.

pisa *n.* bright green lizard, green tree lizard.

pisai *v.* 1) blow. 2) float.

pisi *n.* 1) flesh. 2) meat without bones.

pisisiwa *n.* kidneys.

piso *n.* 1) green beans. 2) beans.

piti piti well hidden.

pizua *n.* pimples, acne.

poapoa *n.* dry loose sand.

poi *n.* lake.

poia *n.* 1) bandana. 2) headcovering.

poiwo *n.* orphan.

pom sà *n.* odor, bad smell.

popa *n.* lungs.

popo *n. From:* Zia. 1) dust. 2) var. of tree.

popoe *n.* 1) var. of tree: has yellow flowers. 2) var. of bird.

popoi *n.* small bats.

popoiwo *n.* orphans. *See:* **poiwo**.

popoka *n.* 1) twins. 2) var. of bird: lives in ground, does not fly, and says "po po".

pora *n.* spittle.

- **pora pisai** *v.* spit.

poraga *n.* white cloud.

poro *n.* 1) var. of taro. 2) Communion wafer.

poroga name of an Aeba singsing.

pororo mazizi *n.* cobweb.

posa *n.* var. of tree: sassafras.

posai *v.* grow up in weeds.

posi$_1$ *n.* var. of tree.

posi$_2$ *n.* post. *Usage:* often used instead of the Suena term. *See:* **zasiwi**. *From:* Pidgin.

potai *v.* 1) put. 2) place. 3) give. 4) send.

poteni *n.* cucumber with warts.

potiro nuai *Variant:* **potiro itai**. 1) quiet. 2) shy. 3) timid. 4) retiring (people, dogs).

poto$_1$ *n.* var. of fish: generic term for two types of gropers. Northern villages say **korou poto** and Southern villages say **purou poto**.

poto$_2$ *n.* photo. *From:* Pidgin.

pou pou wai *v.* spread out unseen (men in grass, poison in blood).

poza *n.* var. of tree: wood used for poles in house as it is insect-proof.

pu *n.* pig.

- **pu ai** *n.* sow, female pig.
- **pu dire** *n.* boar.
- **pu sisi** *n.* pig's bladder often inflated and given to children for a toy (like a balloon).
- **pu unai** *v.* 1) feed a pig. 2) pile up (sand), a child's entertainment, sand castle.
- **pu zapune witai** *v.* dance on top of a row of butchered pigs at a feast.

pu gutu nearest island to Bosadi village.

pua *n.* fence, stacked fence tied with vines, hence for gardens

not village defense. *Syn:* **goma**.

puapo *n.* var. of tree: used in familiar spirits.

puero *See main entry:* **puyai**.

pugeu one who works (fights) without ceasing or resting or drinking ; indomitable (one who won't be put down by talk, fight, work).

pui *n.* var. of seashell: white cowrie, used as guilt detector.

pui gamai have a white cowrie stand on end on top of another white cowrie to indicate the guilty party.

pui komoro *n.* var. of seashell: brown spotted cowrie.

pui pai sero itai scattered.

puisi *n.* var. of tree, used for canoes.

pukaki *n.* mud puddle. *Syn:* **ósasa**.

pukoro *n.* var. of lizard: large.

puma *n.* air plant that grows on a tree.

pumai *v.* 1) take. 2) receive. 3) bear a child.

punai *v.* tie a small soft string, as in making a grass skirt, join together.

puo puo wai *v.* spread.

pupou *n.* Europeans. *Usage:* old term. Perhaps an onomatopoeic term based on the sounds of guns and canons.

pura *n.* 1) day of rest, holiday, Sunday. 2) wild bananas.

puregi umai *n.* nightmare in which you are chased and you float/fly.

purigi var. of plant: edible leaf used to call familiar spirits. *Variant:* **puregi**.

puriri *n.* 1) steepness. 2) incline. 3) degree of slope.

puroro *n.* var. of stingray: spotted.

pusai$_1$ crowded. *Variant:* **pusero**.

pusai$_2$ 1) get stuck on top of (reef, shore). 2) extent, length (of fence).

pusasa asai *v.* 1) multiply greatly. 2) increase. *Syn:* **wisika asai**.

pusumai *v.* exit. *Ant:* **toyai**.

pusunai *n.* water hedged in by a reef.

ou pusuniro itai tidal pools.

pususu *n.* 1) porpoise. 2) black and white pig.

pútà *n.* net to catch wild pig.

putà *n.* fish trap.

puta pata wai *v.* flip and flop (fish on beach).

puti *n.* 1) husk. 2) shell. 3) skin (of fruit).

putou *n.* 1) power. 2) strength.

puyai$_1$ *v.* fill with long objects (not liquid). *Variant:* **puero**.

puyai$_2$ *v.* 1) pack in tightly (string bag, food in mouth). 2) stuff. 3) jam in. 4) pile up (water behind dam).

S - s

sa *n.* meal given to people who are helping on a project.

sa wai *v.* give a meal to those who helped with a project.

sabi nai *v.* suck the thumb.

sabi niro gai *v.* taste by licking fingers.

sabua *n.* var. of seashell.

sai *v.* 1) say, think, determine. 2) cook.

sai dimaire faithful to another's word.

sai samu wai *v.* 1) pick a fight. 2) want to argue.

sai zewai wai *n.* 1) commandment, law, rule, decree, declaration. 2) set date. 3) agreement.

— *v.* declare.

saibore sumai *v.* run a race.

saina *n.* 1) Chinese. *From:* Pidgin. 2) large red ant.

saineba never mind, maski.

saisai many. *Syn:* **dainiro ; witai**.

saitiro 1) quietly. 2) carefully (movement).

saitiro sai *v.* whisper. *Ant:* **penapana sai**.

samaga (wai) *n.* 1) protective underpad. 2) underwear. 3) pad under string bag on the forehead.

samai *v. Variant:* **samuro gai**. 1) heft. 2) test (spear, axe). 3) try. *See:* **sapari**.

samiro buniro awai *v.* wrestle in play (kids, pups).

samo *n.* Japanese pawpaw, papaya.

samo dai *v.* 1) repeatedly cultivate, care for. 2) serve someone, care for, look after (children for aged parents). 3) respect (person) i.e. to cultivate his friendship (not considered bad). Must be in close geographical vicinity. *[Note:* extended meaning*]*

samo wai *v.* 1) cultivate, care for (plant, tree). 2) clear weeds and bush from, well kept.

samuyenai *v.* 1) rub. 2) wipe. 3) smooth (grass skirt). 4) pet (skin).

sanai *v.* 1) embrace. 2) hold in arms. 3) squeeze.

— *n.* sexual intercourse. *Usage:* euphemistic. *[Note:* extended meaning*]*

sanawa *n.* var. of sugar.

sanda Satan. *From:* Kate.

sane duane wai state of indecision. *See:* **wane duane kaka samu**. *[Note:* **wane duane wai***]*

sanewe at the outside edge (house in village, one of a group of things).

sani *n.* 1) var. of lizard: giant. 2) shoots, suckers.

sanu *n.* 1) horn of animal. 2) var. of fish: red.

sao handiwork.

sáò *n.* var. of tree: rosewood.

sáo mu *n.* rosewood sap used for glue on drum heads.

saò *n.* appearance.

sao wai *v.* imitate, appear as, give false impressions.

saore gai *v.* recognize (as your own).

sapari *v.* test (spear). *Variant:* **samuro**.

sapika *n.* small sea urchin.

sapikore awai *v.* 1) shape, mold (clay). 2) test a spear, poise a spear.

sapu *n.* 1) runners (of sweet potato etc.). 2) area (Suena area, Zia area). *[Note:* extended meaning*]*

sara *n.* var. of bamboo: small, used as tongs when bent double.

sara wewera wai sara wewera numore inoya appear pleased with him, be friendly, warm toward (in your home, with much talk).

saramai clean.

sara ki saramai very clean.

saria *n.* var. of taro.

sarowi *n.* var. of seashell: large oyster, barnacle.

sasa *n.* 1) armpit. 2) temporary shade of palm branches stood into ground.

sasa me tiro standing with arms folded.

sasa wai *v.* spring up (water).

sasapi sasapi wai emp. of **sapai** - poise a spear.

sasaumai *v.* divide up, split. *See main entry:* **zazaumai**.

sasawa *n.* var. of pandanus: unedible.

sasi young girl, pre-adolescent.

sasina *n.* 1) stone for a war club. 2) var. of seashell. 3) var. of pandanus.

saumai *v.* split. *See:* **zaumai**.

sausisino fingers, toes. *See main entry:* **sisino**.

sawa *n.* sleeping mat.

sawa diai *v.* 1) weave a mat. 2) welcome. from the custom of weaving a a mat of coconut leaves and then the visitor sits on the mat and leans back against a spear handle.

sawai$_1$ *v.* 1) cook by boiling. 2) go upstream. 3) boil.

sawai$_2$ *v. Variant:* **sawe**. 1) cover with a piece of material (as to cover a tear with a patch, to cover my motorcycle with a sheet of plastic). 2) spread open (a pocket).

sawase *From:* Pidgin. *n.* soursop. *Variant:* **sawasa**.

seba *n.* tassle (of corn, sugarcane, kunai).

sedikai *n.* family, relative. *See:* **dikai**.

sege *n.* carpenter's saw. *From:* Kate.

sékà new.

seka sakama wai very new.

sekà 1) fresh (food). 2) young (people, animals). 3) raw (food). 4) awake. 5) alive.

seka dai do hastily, quickly, in one day. *Lit:* 'kill/hit fresh'. *Syn:* **sewa dai**.

semai *v.* cross over (water, ditch).

semu ketemu wai excessive crossing (often used in a rebuke).

senai *v.* 1) rebuke, bawl out. 2) argue with. 3) cross (someone).

sero 1) say. 2) purposing, intending. 3) each.

nena sero gi sero awa. like father like son. *Lit:* 'each plant has its own leaf ; as the plant, so the leaf'.

sero demai faithful to one's word.

sero gamai *v.* 1) promise. 2) make an agreement.

sero nai 1) fiancee. 2) promised to in marriage. 3) destined for (in general sense).

sero ziai *v.* make fun of, mock.

sesai *v.* sprinkle.

sesai sana *v.* argue.

sesia wai be lazy.

seua short (young tree, coconut, betelnut).

sewa *n.* var. of vine: used on canoe.

— *v.* 1) do quickly, hurriedly, losing no time. *Syn:* **seka dai**. 2) practice shooting, shoot targets, target practice.

sewa bibai *v.* pull the **sewa** vine through a notch in a stick in order to make it more flexible for use as a rope.

sewa binai *n.* dried **sewa** vine ready to use as rope.

sewa dai *v.* 1) do quickly, hurriedly. *Lit:* 'kill/hit **sewa** vine'. *Syn:* **seka dai**. 2) target practice.

sewa usisi *n.* fuzz or skin rubbed off the **sewa** vine as it is pulled through the notched stick. *See:* **sewa bibai**.

sewai *v.* wash.

si *exclam.* Hey, Stop it!, Cut it out!

sia 1) var. of greens: fern-like. 2) reported speech morpheme= repeatedly. 3) assuming.

sia sewa many/much fern-like greens.

sia wai *v.* 1) prepare. 2) get ready.

siaku petaku wai *v.* splash (waves, ripples, surf).

síanaì *v.* 1) set in order (a chaotic situation). 2) organize.

sibe *n.* centipede.

sibi *n.* odd bits of wide things (cloth, paper, timber).

sibu *n.* 1) Chimbu tribe. 2) var. of banana.

sibu osino *n.* 1) family. 2) generation. 3) sub-clan (has totem).

siemai *v.* 1) pass unseen from one place to another, as do the spirits of the dead **bi** and objects. 2) move about mysteriously.

siemu saemu wai *v.* 1) go away from. 2) avoid. *Syn:* **deto deto wai**.

sienáì 1) set aside. 2) set apart, as to abstain from certain foods or all foods, fast for a purpose, usually in order to work sorcery. 3) taboo. 4) holy. *[Note:* extended meaning*]*

sigu *n.* 1) sliver of wood. 2) hard backbone of a palm leaf used to string **damana**-castor beads.

sikai *v.* cut soft food (cake, sago).

siki *n.* spindle.

sikimai *v.* 1) close the eyes. 2) die (fire).

sikimu papamu wai *v.* blink repeatedly.

sikimu sikimu wai *v.* blink.

sikinai *v.* choke off with rope.

sima *n.* 1) sentry. 2) guard (stationary).

— *v.* 1) stand by. 2) remain near.

símaì *adj.* decorated.

— *n.* decorations.

— *v.* decorate.

simai amai well dressed.

simaì *n.* overseer, elder of the village.

— *v.* oversee.

sime sime wai 1) drag along listlessly (sick person does this). 2) without strength. 3) "drag one foot after the other". *Syn:* **dagaya wero nuai**. *[Note:* also **siwero***]*

simia *n.* var. of shrub: planted on graves.

simiao *n.* black people. *Ant:* **neayao**. *From:* Zia.

sina *n.* 1) light of phosphorescent fish and algae. 2) rays, light of fire. 3) salt spray, salt air, sea mist.

sinai *v.* 1) squeeze sago through **usi**. 2) push along, force along. 3) build (shelter).

sinatong China town. *From:* Pidgin.

sinegi awai 1) shove ahead or sideways. 2) small push.

sinenai *v.* 1) shove hand under something. 2) stretch out hand (palm up) for a purpose, (to get something, to investigate something). 3) push into place (spear under house). 4) poke into (hole).

singapo *n.* Chinese taro. *From:* Pidgin.

sior beto wai 1) no restrictions. 2) freedom.

sipinoya *v.* 1) knot. 2) twist. 3) wring out (water).

sipui 1) "broomsick". 2) var. of weed Suena use for diarrhea.

sipunai *n.* 1) knot. 2) covenant. 3) binding.

— *v.* tie heavy cord or string together.

sirai *adj.* ignorant of.

— *v.* 1) forget. 2) not know. 3) be ignorant of. 4) dissipate. 5) unknowing. 6) hidden. 7) lost. 8) disappear (one book in library).

sirere *n.* large water bird, eats fish in Lae pond.

siri *n.* small ant.

siri munu *n.* 1) ant eggs. 2) rice. *[Note:* extended meaning*]*

siriri busai *n.* var. of fish: lure fish.

siriwewai *v.* taboo. *Syn:* **sienáì**.

siriworo destitute. *Syn:* **boga masa**.

siro siro wai 1) aimlessly. 2) purposeless. 3) mill around aimlessly. 4) mix up. 5) loose in a pile. 6) when ocean is fuzzy before diver's eyes (mixed water and salt water).

siropu *n.* fur hung from elbow.

sirori *n.* shell belt.

sisai *v.* 1) spread out. 2) dissipate. 3) scatter. *See:* **sisinai**.

sisai sasai wai *v.* scatter all over (as sparks).

sisía *n.* twigs.

sísia he said.

sisina *n.* 1) long thin strands. 2) small fish bones.

sisina kakana wai *v.* scatter.

sisina kapina wai *v.* scatter.

sisinai pl. subjects diseminate, scatter themselves. *See:* **sisai**.

sisino *n.* 1) finger. 2) toe. 3) claw. *plural:* **sausisino**.

siso siso wai *v.* scatter.

sisua sai *v.* 1) drip. 2) fall slowly by itself (dust, rain through hole in roof).

siwa *n.* 1) var. of tree: balsa used for canoes. 2) roundworm (that inhabits bowels).

siwai *v.* 1) swim. 2) search for a word, be "at sea" for a word. *[Note:* extended meaning*]*

siwako *n.* 1) spine. 2) backbone. 3) bottom log of a fence. 4) main beams of a house, foundation.

siwi *n.* eel.

siwi kimai *n.* 1) middle finger. *Lit:* 'eel toucher'. 2) number 8.

siwi dina *n.* var. of taro.

só` *n.* 1) place. 2) house. 3) bit of length. 4) bit of fall.

sò *n.* var. of seashell: conch shell used as trumpet/horn.

so atu *n.* 1) area behind houses. 2) edge of village.

so aya *n.* var. of seashell: large horned shell. *Variant:* **so aiya**.

so be *n.* 1) door. 2) window.

so be apai *v.* open a door.

so be gagatai *v.* close or lock a door.

so be pei kaka *n.* 1) window. 2) small opening.

so be piakanai *v.* open a door.

so bopu *n.* dome on house.

so du *n.* house beam resting on posts.

so ge toya *n.* thunder at sea.

so kapai *n.* inside wall, partition. *Lit:* 'house cutter'.

so kaurara *n.* copra drying shed.

so kiaka tepo *n.* huge house. *Lit:* 'not a little house'.

so mara *n.* houses.

so mara auka homeless.

so sero semu ketemu wai go from house to house as a guest.

so susu diai storm is coming.

so teregi wai *v.* make the rounds of houses.

so toto *n.* crack in a house.

so wai *v.* make a house.

soa patai *v.* 1) be unfaithful in marriage. 2) usurp. 3) circumvent.

soa toumuro boyai 1) short cut. 2) cut across.

sobu *n.* 1) clam. 2) soap. *From:* Pidgin.

sodia *n.* soldier. *From:* Pidgin.

soe 1) middle. 2) center.

soe tiara in the center (of an area).

soe duna *n.* manta ray.

soena *n.* 1) center beam of house roof. 2) ridge of roof.

soero pumai *v.* 1) save. 2) rescue from 3) pull out of (danger).

sogawai *n.* helper.

— *v.* 1) support (person or thing from falling). 2) boost up. *Syn:* **soremai ; sou mai ; sou wai**.

sogo *adv.* almost, nearly. *Syn:* **kapo**.

sokai *v.* 1) pull out (by roots). 2) come out (teeth).

soki *n.* var. of bird: small black with white breast, swallow.

sokumai they go as a group.

soma *n.* var. of taro.

somi sai *v.* whistle.

somisomi sponge.

somono 1) unmarried. 2) single.

sóna knot.

bami sona kapetia go out to sea beyond sight of land. *Syn:* **sono osino tepo wai**.

sòna *n.* var. of tree.

sonai straight.

sono osino tepo wai past horizon. *[Note:* Syn: **sona kapai***]*

sopai narrow.

sopetemai *v.* catch (a thrown object).

sopi *n.* woven mat.

sopika stretchy, rubber-like.

sopina *n.* hard sticky earth.

sopine awai *Variant:* **sopine wai**. 1) be startled. 2) be afraid. *Syn:* **titibi awai ; mamana awai**.

sopinoya *v.* 1) fold (like umbrella, unopened leaf). 2) curl up.

sopiri *n.* var. of river fish.

sopisusura *n.* var. of crab: very large with large tentacles.

soremai *n.* co-laborer, fellow worker of equal rank.

— *v.* help.

sori sai *v.* suspect mate of infidelity.

sosai *v.* bend.

sose *n.* var. of seashell.

sosoi *n.* 1) clothespin-like stick to hold **iwì** in washing sago, smaller than **ganata**. *See:* **ganata**. 2) var. of taro.

sou sweet potato shoots from a missed sweet potato (reveal the sweet potato under the ground).

sou bama *n.* woman slave.

sou ema *n.* male slave.

sou erai *n.* volunteer plant.

sou mai *n.* 1) subordinate helper. 2) slave. 3) servant.

sou wai *v.* help as a subordinate.

sowa *n.* 1) temples (of head). 2) side of face.

sowene 1) on the side of the face. 2) on temple.

sowene duro awai *v.* rest or lie on one's side.

soweni *n.* fly, housefly.

sowiwi dimai *n.* absolute silence.

soya *n.* small leafy branches.

soya bozai *v.* mark (a trail, a tree) by using small branches.

soyai *v.* 1) save. 2) rescue (from danger). 3) pull back (from a bad situation).

— *n.* Savior.

s ra future of **sai**.

su *n.* 1) soup. 2) liquid. 3) juice of fruit (coconut).

suka *n.* var. of banana: sugar banana. *From:* Pidgin.

sumai *v.* run.

sumuna samuna *v.* run back and forth.

suna *n.* dog.

suna dunai *n.* sorcery that prevents dogs from hunting.

suna ni gamai seroko doro mu "lest any dog should bite you.".

suna ni gamamia doro ma "lest that dog should bite you.".

suna deme *n.* mat woven of sago leaf, used as ground cloth, etc.

suna ou gutai *n.* var. of bird: small, like a hummingbird, wren-like, brown back, yellow breast, long bill, eats nectar.

suru deep (water).

susa *n.* cockroach.

susawia *v.* go. *Variant:* **suzawia**.

súsù *n.* 1) base (of tree). 2) root (of matter). 3) meaning, heart of the matter, reason, principle, truth about.

susu awai *v.* hunt for a hidden fact, seek the reason for something.

susu giti various. *Lit:* 'all (sorts) of hearts/reasons for being'.

susu *n.* urine.

susu wai *v.* urinate.

susu diai storm is coming.

súsù wai *v.* 1) remove a scab so as to make it bleed. 2) scratch (skin).

susumai *v.* 1) join together (as the two ends of a rope, not used re people). 2) join (long term, Navy, joint business). 3) join (in a line). 4) follow in his train.

— *n.* lap joint.

susumi *n.* wart, mole.

suwi *n.* sunken logs. *Syn:* **zawi**.

suwinai *v.* bore through with many holes.

suzawia *See main entry:* **susawia**.

T - t

-ta Interrog. suffix.

ta asai *v.* 1) be clear-headed. 2) let your eyes adjust.

taba *n.* corn.

tabe *n.* 1) var. of bird. 2) Suena clan having the **tabe** bird for totem. *[Note:* extended meaning*]*

tabibi *n.* 1) grater. 2) var. of tree used by ancestors for a grater.

tagi *n.* scar (made on purpose, as in initiation).

tagoro *n.* chili pepper. *Variant:* **tagoru**.

tai *n.* 1) bow. 2) bow and arrow.

tai wiba *n.* arrow.

tairo nuai 1) join together and live. 2) covenant.

taita *n.* 1) edible nut of a tree. 2) var. of tree with edible nut.

taiyai *v.* join (in a group), be friends with him.

taka asai *v.* hold fast to. *From:* Zia.

takanai *v.* 1) stick fast (rust, tape). 2) plug up a hole. 3) catch (butterflies).

takimai *v.* stick fast to (as a sticky substance).

tama 1) also. 2) body. *[Note:* extended meaning*]*

tama aiso owe wai descriptive phrase used to mean circumcision.

tama apai middle-aged.

tama atama wai *v.* acclimatize (to a cool climate).

tama azai 1) cut skin. 2) Sepik river people. *[Note:* extended meaning*]*

tama duru gayai *v.* shiver (from malaria).

tama giru diwinoya *n.* goose pimples, goose flesh.

tama korikori *n.* fungus other than grille.

tama kosisiwai *n.* 1) dog with no hair, sleeps in ashes, yet gets up and bites when attacked. 2) people who appear to be weak yet fight when roused.

tama mena mana fever.

tama mou wai be lazy, tired. *Lit:* 'skin is heavy'. *Syn:* **duba mou wai**.

tama nukai 1) dropsy. 2) swollen with water.

tama puro witai *v.* brag, boast. *Lit:* 'lift up the skin'.

tama taragai skinny.

tama timai *n.* 1) severe tinea/fungus: grille over area that flakes off, ringworm. 2) var. of worm: green.

tama tu *n.* hair on body.

tama wotowai *n.* child of about 10 months, sits up, knows

parents.

tama zizi *v.* touch (Jesus re sick folk).

tamai *v.* 1) cause to be visible. 2) find (a lost item). 3) create (God did this re the world). 4) found, make (a way).

tame 1) be under sentence of guilt. 2) be under punishment.

tame tame 1) on surface. 2) very little. *[Note:* extended meaning*]*

tamo woi *n.* 1) shirt. 2) blouse.

tamone wai *v.* spot or soil something (by touching).

tani *n.* 1) boundary, extent, limit. 2) fashion, way of behavior, fun, trick, action.

- **tani butani** various actions, fun.
- **tani wai** *v.* 1) do actions (which are not always good). 2) show off (children). 3) perform a miracle (re Jesus).
- **tani waya** *n.* 1) bad action. 2) sin.

tanita "I think".

tao *n.* var. of tree.

tápinoyà *v.* 1) find. 2) create. *See:* **tamai**.

tapínoyà *v.* pinch off like a tourniquet. *Variant:* **tapai**.

tapu punai *v.* perform sorcery to protect property.

tara 1) old (but not worn out). 2) canoe, cup, spear. *Usage:* endearing term.

tara awai *v.* 1) disappear. 2) get lost.

tarabu *n.* slip (of the foot).

taragai *v.* lose something.

tarara (ge sai/bezai) *n.* thunder.

— *v.* thunder (close).

tarara mai sago fills tank to brim.

tarau awai *v.* slip (foot). *See:* **tarabu**. *From:* Zia.

tari *n.* 1) vine bridge between trees used by marsupials. 2) ladder. 3) access route. *Syn:* **niwi**.

taroro tattoo.

tasa tasa many. *[Note:* Duri only*]*

tata *n.* 1) bark (of tree). 2) skin (of animal or fish). 3) shell (of egg).

tatai *n.* var. of fish.

tatana very long, tall.

tatapuna wai *n.* weals, marks of a beating.

tatawi *n.* root (of tree).

tataya *n.* var. of fish: large minnow.

tati *n.* scent, trail (followed by dogs).

tau$_1$ *n.* float of **otobo**.

tau$_2$ *n.* large front incisors (teeth).

taunamu *n.* mosquito net. *From:* Pidgin.

tavio nuai *v.* join (short term for a temporary project).

tawa dai *v.* 1) wave a towel as a signal. 2) wave the hand.

tawa wai *v.* pet and tame (an animal).

tawana wai *v.* create.

tawata *n.* 1) forest. 2) land not farmed for about 50 years.

tawata tini *n.* small intestine.

tawe *n.* var. of taro.

tawetiura *v.* part sago roof.

taya wai *v.* 1) draw close. 2) have sexual intercourse.

tayai *n.* 1) covenant. 2) testament (old and new). 3) fellowship.

— *v.* 1) join together. 2) unite. 3) join a group. 4) have sexual relations. 5) be close to.

te$_1$ 1) enough. 2) able. 3) equal.

te$_2$ *n.* 1) leg. 2) foot.

- **te agi** *n.* heel.
- **te amai** leg is asleep.
- **te awi** *n.* footsteps.
- **te duge gayai** *v.* stamp foot.
- **te gamai** 1) foot itches. 2) someone is talking about me.
- **te gewiziai** foot tingles.
- **te giti** *n.* big toe.
- **te kiri kari** someone is coming to visit me. *Lit:* 'foot itches'.
- **te koinai** *v.* stub one's toe.
- **te koiniro duwai** *v.* trip, stumble.
- **te meni dai** *v.* kick.
- **te moka** *n.* sole of foot.
- **te pama** *n.* top of foot.
- **te pisi** *n.* calf of leg.
- **te powi** *n.* toe nail.
- **te tipu tipu wai** foot tingles.
- **te tutukenai** *v.* stretch legs in exercise.
- **te umu** *n.* ankle.

tea taya scattered for one purpose (sent out on a mission).

tebe tabe wai$_1$ *adj.* 1) disobedient. 2) ornery.

— *v.* 1) do what you like. 2) every man for himself. *Syn:* **giti agu**.

tebe tabe wai$_2$ *n.* "rounder".

tega wai *v.* 1) measure. 2) lay out (a house).

— *n.* diameter of a circle.

tekai *v.* 1) pick (fruit). 2) pluck off the tree by hand (as soursops, breadfruit).

tema wai *v.* 1) escape from. 2) hide from. 3) avoid someone. 4) evade (capture).

temai$_1$ *v.* 1) avoid. 2) jump aside. 3) beware (of dogs).

temai$_2$ *v.* 1) inspect (area). 2) look over.

tenai *v.* braid (2 or 3 strands).

tepo 1) no. 2) none.

tepo awa definitely not!

tepo tapo none at all.

tepo itai *v.* 1) "sit nothing", do nothing. 2) be idle.

tepo wai *v.* finish. *Syn:* **pesunai**.

tepo wai tepo 1) endless. 2) never finishing.

tepowa 1) none. 2) nothing at all (reply to: Is there anything left in a place or container?).

tera 1) on the leg. 2) return, turn around.

tere tara scattered around (houses).

tere tare wai 1) do individually. 2) separately. *[Note:* Syn: **nisora nasora***]*

tere tere 1) one for one. 2) each one takes one. 3) individually.

teregi wai individually.

tetai *v.* sprinkle (blood).

tetemo all together, as one man (e.g. all stand at once). *Usage:* Slang: used by kids and women. *Syn:* **eroma**.

tetere tatere wai *v.* 1) separate. 2) scatter.

teti *n.* var. of vine: with hooks, leaf used for **goe** (sorcery) on pigs and dogs (fertility magic).

teumai *v.* push over (a lying object such as book, person lying down).

teutemai *v.* push over.

teutenai *v.* 1) fall away. 2) let go of (leech on a fish, man drops a job). 3) fall over the edge (of cliff).

tewa *n.* 1) carved wooden bowl. 2) enamel basin.

tewa dara nai raised together. *Lit:* 'eat at same dish'.

tewa dara niro bazai raised together. *Lit:* 'eat at same dish and grow up'.

tia$_1$ center.

tia$_2$ *n.* woven mat of coconut leaves.

tia diai *n.* woven sitting mat.

— *v.* weave a sitting mat.

tiai *v.* tie in a bundle.

tikaki sai *v.* 1) groan (tree groans as it falls over). 2) crash.

tikana peeling (taro).

tikana tokana wai 1) many levels. 2) many-storied building.

timai *v.* gather food.

timara (wai) *adj.* lazy.

— *v.* be lazy.

timi *n.* 1) anything gathered from garden. 2) produce held in reserve, in stock, ready.

tina *n.* 1) loop handle. *See:* **ati tina ; boi tina**. 2) epididimus of testicles.

tina diai tease. *Lit:* 'tie a loop-shaped handle'.

tina gayai provoke. *Lit:* 'spear a loop-shaped handle'.

tina mapia gayai *v.* 1) urge someone to fight. 2) egg on someone.

tinai *v.* 1) transport someone. 2) put someone ashore and then go on.

tini *n.* 1) viscera. 2) intestines. 3) center of certain emotions.

nopa tini *n.* large intestine.

tini azaí barren. *Lit:* 'blocked viscera'.

tini gamai be angry. *Lit:* 'viscera bite ; intestines hit'.

tini gizai diarrhea. *Lit:* 'raked viscera'.

tini kapai be angry. *Lit:* 'viscera/intestines cut'.

tini niao wai be angry. *Lit:* 'intestines on fire'.

tini ziai *v.* provoke, make angry. *Lit:* 'hold the intestines'.

tipa *n.* back (of person).

tipa dai correct a person, help. *Lit:* 'hit the back ; straighten their back under their load'.

tipa siwako *n.* spine.

tipe 1) on the back. 2) behind the person.

titaki sai *v.* groan. (a tree groans as it falls over). *Syn:* **tikaki sai**.

titepu wai *v.* 1) go wild. 2) go bush (animals).

titi au sawai *n.* 1) place to build a fire and cook. 2) fireplace.

titi niao *n.* fireplace.

titi tawata *n.* 1) virgin land. 2) big forest.

titibi awai 1) be surprised. 2) be startled.

titipu *n.* cemetary. *See:* **bi diti**.

titiwa feeble.

titiwa wai 1) weak. 2) slightly sick.

titiwi *n.* var. of ray: small.

tiwai *v.* 1) dissolve. 2) melt.

tiwi *n.* shell (of turtle).

tiwini *n.* 1) big empty wilderness between 2 villages. 2) great distance of uninhabited ground.

toa *n.* 1) fish's tail fin. 2) tail of a reptile.

toku *n.* swamp grass, reeds.

tome wai *v.* imitate.

tóna far, distant.

tona *v.* say. **Tona awa sumu gi!** Judge what I say!

topa *n.* 1) close relative. 2) what a sister calls her brother.

topetai *v.* 1) spread out over and completely cover up (flood covers the gardens). 2) completely possess.

torobo *n.* var. of fish: seahorse.

toto *n.* hole.

toto wai *v.* 1) mend. 2) repair holes.

totoumai *n.* broken ones.

toumai *v.* break.

tounai *v.* cross over (mountain, island).

touwai *v.* become dry.

towe *n.* var. of insect: deer fly, march fly (stings, bites).

toya *See:* **sai**.

toyai *v.* 1) enter (building). 2) go inside. 3) enter (mouth of river).

trei *n.* wake caused by canoe or ship.

tu *n.* 1) hair. 2) feathers. 3) upper rails of a pig fence.

túà *Variant:* **tuwa**. *n.* 1) afternoon. 2) var. of tree: red flowers. 3) season when the **túà** tree blooms. 4) var. of ray. *See:* **waiko woi**.

tuà Lord.

túa amuka dusk.

tua woi *n.* var. of insect: red flying ant. appears on the beach at dusk by the millions. *Variant:* **tua wui ; tua wuwu**.

tua ziai sunset, dusk.

tuai partly bent.

tuba half full (of liquid).

tubi *n.* 1) marble. 2) large bead.

tubo *n.* var. of insect: black cockroach with foul smell.

tuetai *v.* bend.

tugai *v.* spit out.

tugata wai *v. From:* Zia. 1) tell. 2) explain.

tugire *n.* var. of seashell.

tuma *n.* 1) back of the neck. 2) nape of the neck.

tuma diai 1) trust, count on, rely on. *Lit:* 'tie the nape of the neck to'. 2) have faith.

tuma bobo *n.* top vertebra.

tuma detai stiff neck.

tuma susu *n.* base of the neck.

tumou thick (as a thick book).

tumou tamou very thick (book). *See:* **botou**.

tumuna *n.* illness: diabetes. caused by frequent urination, often hot urine.

tunai *v.* 1) chase. 2) pursue.

tupia *v.* come. *See:* **mai**.

tura 1) underneath (water). 2) inside.

tura sai 1) be jealous. 2) gossip. *Lit:* 'speak inside (a house)'. *See:* **zuzu sai**.

turi *n.* var. of plant: small fern.

turua *n.* var. of banana.

tutamu 1) suddenly. 2) unannounced.

tutu wai *v.* 1) create. 2) work. 3) begin. 4) lay foundation. 5) start (sting bag, net) but not finish (implied). *See:* **tuwana**.

tutuku tataka nai *v.* tell the whole story with all the details.

tutuma *n.* meeting, gathering. *From:* Kate.

tutuwi *n.* var. of seashell: pen shell, used to peel taro.

tuwa *See main entry:* **túà**.

tuwai *v.* bend.

tuwana *n.* 1) creation. 2) work. 3) beginning. *See:* **tutu wai**.

tuwara name of an area on the beach.

tuwari comb.

tuyai 1) group courtship party. 2) smooching (outlawed by Mission). 3) co-ed play in secret.

U - u

ua$_1$ *n.* 1) long handle (like a stick). 2) (shovel) handle.

ua$_2$ *n.* waters of birth.

ua pou asai waters burst.

ua awai *Variant:* **ua wai**. *v.* stare.

ubebe ubebe wai *v.* flutter (baby bird).

uboa *n.* heart. *Usage:* anatomical-not the center of any emotions.

ubomomo *n.* var. of tree: edible, used in rain-making magic.

ubu *n.* lake (large). *See:* **ubutu**.

ubutu *n.* 1) lake (small). 2) fresh water. 3) lagoon. *See:* **ubu**.

ue *n.* termite's hole.

ueri *n.* ashes, used to work death sorcery.

ugama *n.* 1) crocodile. 2) person who reaches physical maturity early.

ugari zogai? wai stacked very high.

uge *n.* story.

uge mage wai tell many stories.

ugemi *n.* var. of gourd: small.

ugoto 1) deep. 2) fall in hole.

ug ra *n.* torch.

uma *n.* 1) watchman, guard, by walking a beat. 2) var. of gourd: used for canteen.

uma wai *v.* 1) watch. 2) be aware. 3) guard against.

umai *v.* 1) fly (as a bird). 2) drive animals into a net.

umu *n.* 1) joint (of body such as ankle, wrist). 2) knot (on tree or stick).

umuna lymphatic glands of groin swollen.

una ?

unai *v.* 1) raise (animal, child). 2) feed and care for.

pu unai pile up.

une diai *v.* whisper.

upapa *n.* breast of a bird.

upemai undercut by a stream the sand or dirt falls into the water.

upene unseen.

ura *n.* 1) hole. 2) water well. 3) garbage pit.

urai *v.* plant with a stick or by digging.

uru *n.* 1) corner. 2) stock of food (kept in corner).

urugu asai many objects fall at one time (as leaves when tree dies).

urukumai *v.* 1) puncture. 2) rupture (water tank, fence).

ururu asai *v.* all fall at once. *See:* **urugu asai**.

usa wai *v.* wash (sago) using **usi**.

usai *v.* 1) stand or sit silently. 2) be quiet. 3) remain silent. 4) pull out (hair.

use nai riddled with bug holes.

usi *n.* coarse web-like fibers of coconut tree used as a strainer to wash sago.

usi besi wai *v.* 1) scatter. 2) strew about with no regard for its value. 3) mess up.

usika apai *v.* 1) exhale. 2) sigh. 3) calm down (from anger).

usika awai *v.* 1) quiet down. 2) hush.

usisi *n.* 1) fuzz on vine used to tie canoes. 2) small matted tree roots.

uso *n.* 1) coconut tree. 2) coconut (the nut).

uso arai 1) shave or scrape a dry coconut. 2) dessicated.

uso gara *n.* green coconut, best for drinking.

uso geku *n.* green underdeveloped coconut.

uso kopi *n.* large coconut shell (empty).

uso kou *n.* coconut branch.

uso mumuya *n.* dry coconut (ready to fall off the tree).

uso oiwo *n.* var. of coconut: orange-colored.

uso pewa *n.* var. of coconut: brownish-red skin.

uso pogi *n.* new coconut shoot from old dry coconut.

uso puse *n.* almost ripe coconut.

uso puti *n.* coconut husk.

uso su *n.* coconut milk, juice of coconut.

uso susu *n.* base of coconut tree.

uso uboa *n.* small heart-shaped coconut that precedes true fruit.

uso ugima *n.* torch made of coconut leaves.

uso usi *n.* 1) part of coconut tree. 2) web-like fiber where stem joins the trunk, used for sago washing.

uso zagine *n.* first crop of coconuts with small shells.

uso zawai *n.* many coconuts.

uso pe *n.* var. of seashell.

uso uriri blossom.

usu *n.* owl.

usuku awai *v.* 1) quiet down. 2) cease making noise (birds, engines, children). 3) hush.

usuma *n.* breadfruit.

usuma mu *n.* sap of breadfruit tree. strongest glue known to Suenas.

ususa *n.* 1) shallow hole. 2) butt joint.

utai$_1$ *v.* cough.

utai$_2$ *n.* var. of tree: New Guinea walnut, large tree with rubbery leaves, grows near waters edge on beach, fruit used as marbles by children.

uti amua 1) sickly. 2) weak.

utu *n.* 1) sky. 2) heaven. *[Note:* extended meaning*]* 2) stick.

utu zagine sticks gathered and piled for house building.

utuka *n.* short stick.

utumu *n.* standing tree trunk with branches.

utuna *n.* var. of fern: edible, resembles grass.

uwa *n.* var. of banana.

uwai *v.* bore a hole.

uwari *n.* fish's ear.

uwe *n.* 1) var. of pandanus found at high altitudes. 2) var. of insect: bore.

uwene *n.* plug for water gourd made of rolled leaf.

uwewo *n.* var. of fish: medium size.

uwi *n.* 1) firefly. 2) phosphorescent algae in ocean.

uwi ema *n.* black centipede that burns the skin.

uwia *n.* 1) shaft. 2) handle.

uwini *n.* var. of cane : very strong, used for bows in other areas.

uwiwai light blue-green.

uwiwai buge ine medium blue-green.

uwiwi *n.* all the paraphernalia of an ancestral spirit house.

uyaki awai *v.* threaten.

uza *n.* mixture of fresh and salt water at river mouth.

uza diai *v.* 1) prod. 2) provoke.

uza wai *v.* 1) desire. 2) hunger. 3) crave (food).

uzai *v.* 1) slip off (clothing, fruit from tree, berries, peas). 2) strip off. 3) prod, tease, usually to make someone mad.

uze *n.* 1) loose dirt. 2) dirt removed by digging.

uzi *n.* small blossoms.

uzi uzi wai *v.* drizzle (rain).

uziwai *v.* lavish. *See:* **wau uzai**.

uzowo *n.* var. of turtle: small with soft shell, yellow and black with semi-hard shell.

uzumai *v.* 1) draw along after you (as a hen and her children). 2) coax. 3) invite. 4) persuade to follow you.

uzuna azuna wai *v.* 1) shake off pursuers (pig, people). 2) lose someone.

uzutai *v.* 1) comfort by words (a crying child, a person from whom you wish a favor). 2) flatter (for a purpose). 3) smooth hurt feelings.

uzuzu wai *v.* point at.

W - w

wa *n.* 1) canoe, boat, ship. **Waka meya tosa?** You are asking for a canoe but mine is too small? 2) rain. 3) nest made of grass (rats, pigs, **kiso** birds).

- **ike wa** airplane. *Lit:* 'up canoe'. *See:* **bage wa**.
- **wa ama** *n.* back end of canoe, stern.
- **wa autu** *n.* outside bottom of canoe.
- **wa awa** *n.* stern, back end of canoe.
- **wa bari** *n.* flat strips on edge of the dugout part on which to sit.
- **wa basai** *n.* holes in side of canoe for tying and for the **wa gi**.
- **wa be** *n.* opening in the canoe.
- **wa begu** *n.* opposite side from outrigger. *Ant:* **wa teme**.
- **wa bena** transverse 1 by 2 boards to hold bed on the canoe.
- **wa bogu** *n.* small stick used as spreader/wedge to hold sides apart while chipping out a canoe.
- **wa boruza** *n.* heavy rain.
- **wa bou** *n.* fence around the bed of a canoe.
- **wa dawai** *v.* paddle a canoe.
- **wa gi** *n.* stick inserted through holes in the canoe and serving to hold the bed onto the main canoe.
- **wa kora** *n.* ends of canoe shaved to a point.
- **wa me** *n.* canoe body proper (not the bed or outrigger).
- **wa moka** *n.* inside bottom of canoe.
- **wa papa** *n.* bed of canoe.
- **wa sewa** *n.* var. of vine used to tie canoes.
- **wa sowa** *n.* pieces comprising the bed of a canoe.
- **wa tama** *n.* outrigger of a canoe.
- **wa tara** old canoe, used canoe.
- **wa teme** *n.* outrigger side of canoe. *Ant:* **wa begu**.
- **wa wani** *n.* sticks stuck in the outrigger to hold beams.
- **wa warasa** much rain.
- **wa watu** *n.* beams from canoe to outrigger.
- **wa wenara waiko wenara** sunshower, part rain part sunshine.

wabu *n.* wing (of bird, airplane).

wabu asai 1) arms get tired from exercise (swimmer). 2) cramp.

wae *n.* var. of tree.

- **wae me** *n.* fruit of **wae** tree, eaten only cooked as fresh causes headaches.

waegai *v.* shine (torch, lamp, moon).

waewo$_1$ *See main entry:* **waiwo**.

waewo$_2$ *n.* var. of insect: worm found in dead tree.

wagaga awai be startled.

wagau barren. *Syn:* **eronai**.

wagu *n.* prophecy of death through some unexplained phenonomena in nature. such as a true branch that suddenly breaks off for no apparent reason.

wai *v.* 1) do. 2) make. 3) die (3rd person sing.); have intercourse (dual number). *Usage:* euphemsism

waiko *n.* 1) sun. 2) daylight.

- **waiko diti** *n.* 1) "eye" of the sun. 2) sun itself as opposed to daylight.
- **waiko giti** every day. *Syn:* **waiko sero**.
- **waiko osai** sunset.
- **waiko seiko** everyday during daylight.
- **waiko sero** every day.
- **waiko soe sienai** sun directly overhead, 12 noon.
- **waiko sokai** sunset. *Syn:* **waiko osai**.
- **waiko te** *n.* rays of the sun.
- **waiko witai** sunrise.
- **waiko woi** *n.* 1) low tide during the day. 2) season May-October. *Syn:* **túà**.
- **waiko zapa gatai** thunder at sea.

waina *n.* 1) non-tribal members. 2) captives taken in a fight and their descendents.

waino *n.* var. of tree: casuarina.

wairo secondary growth. *Ant:* **nopa**.

waiwo *n.* var. of vine: used in construction. *Variant:* **waewo**.

wama *n.* 1) liver. 2) dear, beloved. *[Note:* extended meaning*]* 3) flood (river).

- **wama bazai** be scared. *Lit:* 'grown big liver'.
- **wama betai** 1) timid. 2) meek. 3) person who won't fight back, sissy. *Lit:* 'dead liver'.
- **wama buna** flood.
- **wama erai** be angry. *Lit:* 'liver rise up'.
- **wama niso do orenai itase** be patient, not angry.
- **wama osai** not angry. *Lit:* 'liver gone down'.
- **wama ozai** humble, at peace. *Lit:* 'cooled off liver'.
- **wama pora** froth that comes along with a flood.
- **wama waya wai** be very much afraid. *Lit:* 'damaged liver'.
- **wama ziai** *v.* provoke to anger.

wamai 1) dig. 2) dug (as a well).

wamu *n.* var. of cane: used to tie house floor and as a pointer in school.

wana *n.* 1) hand (of person, of crocodile). 2) paddle, oar (for canoe).

- wana ameme hands tied behind back.
- **wana buyanai** lift hands (in blessing).
- **wana da** in the counting system - 5. *Lit:* 'one hand'.
- **wana duai witai** lift up hand (as in voting).
- **wana eto** in the counting system - 10. *Lit:* 'two hands'.
- **wana gayai** dry the hands.
- **wana giti** *n.* 1) thumb. 2) in the counting system- 6.
- **wana moka** *n.* palm of hand.
- **wana powi** *n.* fingernail.
- **wana sabi nai** suck the thumb.
- **wana sapikore awai** motion for silence.
- **wana sasa me tiro** with the arms folded.
- **wana sisino** *n.* fingers.
- **wana soru** *n.* 1) index finger. 2) number 7.
- **wana umu** *n.* 1) elbow. 2) wrist.
- **wana ze** dirt under the finger nails.
- **wana ziai** *v.* shake hands.
- **wana zipai** be empty handed. *Lit:* 'swing the arms'.

wanai *v.* 1) scratch. 2) crawl (baby).

wanasa wai *v.* 1) handle. 2) soil by handling.

wane duane kaka samu 1) impetuous. 2) do without thinking through.

wape *n.* cape, covers head too.

wara *n.* 1) bush. 2) jungle. 3) scrub brush.

wari damura in plain sight.

waria *n.* var. of palm: black palm used for flooring.

waro *n.* sub-clan composed of Bia and Suena mixture.

waru *n.* 1) curse. 2) protective magic.

- **waru wai** *v.* 1) curse. 2) protect an object by magic. The magic then makes anyone sick who touches that object.

wasa *n.* 1) var. of tree. 2) secondary growth. *Syn:* **nopa**.

wasai *v.* 1) move up and down. 2) chew (food). 3) bounce (car). 4) rise and set (moon). 5) twist or shake the spear in the wound.

wasou wai be pregnant. *Syn:* **mesawai ; mou wai**.

wata *n.* floor.

watika 1) declining. 2) aging. 3) fading. 4) having reached peak growth and now declining (trees, men).

wato *n.* length (of fence, house).

wau *n.* 1) wealth. 2) riches.

- **wau uzai** *v.* lavish wealth upon.

wau kowio *n.* praying mantis.

wau wai *v.* crawl (as a baby).

waura bamu *n.* 1) work. 2) labor. 3) struggle.

wawa *n.* trap (dead-fall type).

wawa wai *v.* heal (wound by itself).

wawai *v.* pluck (pitpit).

wawana *n.* var. of fish: river fish.

wawesi 1) var. of vine. 2) tan, yellow (dog). 3) brown and black spotted, striped (animal).

wawetiro carefully.

waya 1) bad. 2) evil. *Ant:* **koko ; ewanana ; neine**.

- **waya kawaya** very bad.
- **waya wai** *v.* 1) become bad. 2) be broken.

waza *n.* bilge water in canoe.

wazai *v.* sweep (with broom).

wazawaza *n.* var. of bush: green pod.

we *n.* 1) configurations made on the fingers with string. 2) seedlings, suckers of taro, bananas which are planted.

wekimai *v.* pinch (with instrument like pliers).

wekine *n.* nasal discharge.

wekune *n.* sea termite.

wena 1) nose. 2) half.

- **wena bugono** *n.* cartilage of nose.
- **wena dumu** *n.* bill (of a bird).
- **wena giti darawa wai** it is getting dark.
- **wena kikiri awai** baby language. *v.* 1) wrinkle nose. 2) reject a suggestion. 3) refuse.

wena kiriti kariti wai 1) wrinkle up your nose at someone as a sign of disgust. 2) sneer.

wena so *n.* nostrils.

wena tu *n.* whiskers of animal.

wenara 1) in that direction. 2) toward that half.

wenu *n.* 1) corncob. 2) rib of a leaf.

wenw *n.* plug for coconut.

were were wai *v.* 1) make a mistake. 2) goof. 3) do a bad thing. *Syn:* **pasena wai**.

wero baitiro be careful. *Lit:* 'do completely'.

wero nai duba didinoise nuai self-centered, looks only after self interests, industrious but self-centered.

weronai duba didinoise nuai 1) looks only after self-interest. 2) does not participate in group functions.

wesi *n.* var. of sugarcane.

wesi pisa *n.* var. of sugarcane.

weso waso wai *v.* 1) persist. 2) struggle.

weso waura struggles (to get free from someone). *Lit:* 'persist ; struggle'.

wetena amita? "How do I look?".

wetesa amia "You look fine.".

weti amimoya spoken about someone well dressed ("all dolled up").

wetu *v.* bone.

wetu wana many bones.

wetu zipai *v.* shake (nervous, fearful, amazed).

weu *n.* var. of bird: crane.

wewetiro 1) carefully. 2) quietly. (re: hot tea, shy pigs, no noise near sick person). *Syn:* **saitiro**.

wewono *n.* var. of plant: edible fern.

wezai *v.* 1) swing back and forth (whip, scythe/sickle). 2) wag tail (dog).

wi *n.* penis. *Usage:* slang. *Syn:* **atiwo**.

wi ipu soropu shaft of penis.

wi kawai *n.* 1) glans (penis). 2) head of penis.

wi sasa *n.* semen, sperm. *Syn:* **wita**.

wiai *v.* move back and forth in reciprocal or rotary motion.

wiba *n.* 1) arrows. 2) firesticks.

wieke nai *v.* flip off (water, soft things) which is on a flat instrument (shovel, book, etc.).

wiese dawai *v.* paddle without stopping to rest.

wiese wai *v.* 1) do vigorously. 2) shake.

wiese wiese wai *v.* jump up and down (on divingboard, log that is caught in stream).

winai *v.* fold up by rolling not by doubling.

wini ge *n.* 1) exhortations to work (by council). Formerly: one man shouted out at night, unseen, from the **bui ibu** telling others to work hard.

wini sai *v.* 1) brag. 2) tell long stories till hearers are bored.

wira wira gayai withered (old coconut from which pogi springs).

ge meni wira wira gayai wasted away from too much talking.

wiraragai thin (inanimate).

wiri sweat.

wiri gutai bathed in sweat.

wiri wiri gayai excessive sweat.

wiruku *n.* 1) var. of plant: a fern-like weed. 2) plant used as a calendar to count days remaining till a fight. *[Note:* Anthro*]*

wiruwara *n.* var. of fern: edible.

wisi wisi wai slight breeze.

wisika asai *v. From:* Zia. 1) multiply (animals, people). 2) be abundant. *Syn:* **zamai**. *[Note:* Syn: **zapinoya***]*

wita *n.* 1) peeling. 2) onus to provide food. *[Note:* extended meaning*]* 3) semen, sperm. *Syn:* **wi sasa**.

witai$_1$ *adj.* many.

witai$_2$ 1) ascend. 2) go up.

wiwia wowoya scatter and lose lots of things.

wiza *n.* 1) grinding stone. 2) file (non-cultural). 3) sharpening stone.

wiza atata wai *v.* 1) belittle someone. 2) taunt someone (re his work) (because you are better than he at the work).

wizi nuai intercourse. *Usage:* bad term. *[Gram:* in dual number only*]*

wo *n.* 1) animal. 2) fish. 3) meat. 4) any edible meat (animal or fish). *[Note:* deduced meaning*]* 5) stupid person.

wo pewai *n.* var. of fish: red band on back.

woba *n.* var. of animal: possum.

woero **Ziro woero pupinoya.** He takes up a job. *See main entry:* **woyai**.

woi *n.* 1) tide (ocean).

waiko woi low tide in day.

pi woi low tide at night. 2) corpse, dead body. *Syn:* **isasa**. 3) covering, clothing.

tamo woi shirt, blouse.

te woi trousers.

woi wai *v.* 1) stash away for later. 2) save. 3) keep, put away for later. 4) preserve (a book). 5) cover up. 6) make a protective covering.

woinai 1) stretch out straight. *[Note:* deduced meaning*]* 2) lie down sick, be bedfast, be about to die. 3) length (of

buildings). 4) stretched out straight.

wokao *n.* var. of bird.

woni 1) imitation boar's tusk made of seashell. became a symbol for a clan member and hence an endearing appelation. 2) dear, loved.

wopéna *n.* 1) musk. 2) stink (of possum, **oiwo**).

wopunai 1) turn face down. 2) lie on chest. 3) turned over (box). 4) upside down (box).

worai *v.* cover up. *Syn:* **sa wai**. *Variant:* **worero**.

woro woro wai empty (house-no people). *See:* **ebata**. *[Note:* **sowiwi dimai***]*

wororo wororo *v.* slide down (tree).

wosewa male honorific used to refer to taboo relative.

wosunai *v.* 1) put on clothing. 2) miss a target by overthrowing or throwing to the side, but not by falling short. 3) answer incorrectly, miss the answer to a question, be wrong. *[Note:* extended meaning*]*

wotokunai *v.* 1) close (book). 2) put two parts together (sliding doors).

esa woto close legs.

wotowai *See main entry:* **tama wotowai**.

wowai *v.* slip one out from a bundle (razor blades, cigarettes). *See:* **woyai**.

wowi wai *v.* hunt (game).

wowo *n.* rubbish (of one kind only, such as sawdust).

wowoga wawoga free fall from a great height (parachutist, plane shot down) not coconuts.

wowora wai 1) bind too loose. 2) sloppy fitting.

woya wai *v. Variant:* **woya inoya**. 1) prepare. 2) get ready (food, speech). *Syn:* **sia wai**.

woyai *v.* slip through (hands, package, bundle). *See:* **wowai**.

woza *n.* 1) crayfish. 2) shrimp.

wozewi *n.* 1) var. of taro. 2) var. of banana.

woziwo *n.* 1) non-relation. *Ant:* **dikai**. 2) outsider.

wui *n.* roughness or fuzz on a tree leaf or stem.

wuru waru wai *n.* small flame.

wuru were wai *n.* big flame.

wuuma *n.* var. of vine: poisonous.

wuwura *n.* 1) vein. 2) artery.

wuwusa *n.* gourd.

Y - y

ya *n.* 1) greens (generic). 2) name of a singsing belonging to ancestors. 3) singsing (generic), song and dance.

-ya *n.* conclusion based on an uncertain premise.

yaba dasiga wai 1) like very much. 2) be enthusiastic about. 3) originally a war dance prior to a fight to build up enthusiasm.

yaba wai *v.* 1) like. 2) desire. 3) want.

yagi *n.* var. of taro.

yai awai *n.* sexless coed date for food foraging.

yai dowa wai double in one shell (egg yolks, nuts).

yai mono fornication. (of young people). *See:* **yai awai**.

yai pumai *See:* **yai awai**.

yaira *n.* var. of ant-like insect which hides in books and boxes.

yaka yaka short of breath.

yana kana long time. *Syn:* **nimoi**.

yapua *n.* shark.

yara *n.* Pleiades constellation.

yarasa awai *v.* 1) fragment. 2) disintegrate. 3) break up.

yarawa *n.* gold lip pearl shell worn on chest (formerly).

yasa *n.* white sea shell.

yatanai *v. From:* Zia. 1) choose best one. 2) select. *[Note:* Syn: **siana katana wai***]*

yatu sick. *From:* Zia.

yatu tamai 1) intuition. 2) feeling. 3) sixth sense (re a pig is near). 4) sense foreboding (of danger) re something you will find. 5) foresight (to sense the enemy coming before you see with eyes). *Syn:* **enia wai**. *[Note:* **enia wero** -- weaker than **yatu**, to feel perhaps that...(someone is coming to visit)*]*

yawa *n.* singsing (generic): song and dance.

yawa kokorao *n.* dance in which they use a long stick with white feathers (or paper).

yawa wiai *v.* singsing: sing and dance.

yawa ziwai *n.* song in which a chorus echoes a phrase by a leader.

yawa kokorao$_2$ *n.* chicken. *From:* Zia.

yawa sara happy. *See:* **yawa yawa**.

yawa yawa happy. *See:* **yawa sara**. *From:* Zia.

yawara wetu *n.* man who lives in **bui ibu** and pretends to be a spirit.

yaya *n.* 1) sickness. 2) pain. 3) suffering. 4) mental suffering. *[Note:* extended meaning*]* 5) sorrow (at a death).

yaya buyaya very sick.

yaya dimaira putou your patience in tribulation.

yaya sai 1) hurt. 2) pain.

yaya so *n.* hospital.

yayau *n.* gravel.

yayau omata *n.* gravel.

ye *Variant:* **yei**. *exclam.* "Can that be so?", "You don't mean it!".

yei wai 1) shine through a hole (sun through window, or through hole in roof). 2) sunlight enters.

yeke *n.* kunai grass, alang-alang grass.

yeke zi *n.* var. of snake found in kunai grass.

yere *n.* 1) type of song, hymn. 2) worship, devotions, church services. *[Note:* extended meaning*]*

Yesu Jesus.

Yesura me nai *n.* Christians. *Lit:* 'Jesus' flesh eaters'.

yéwà *n.* mango tree.

yewà *n.* 1) var. of bird: bird of paradise, bower bird. 2) Suena clan named after its totem, the bird of paradise. 3) var. of fish. 4) bald-headed man.

yewa zauri *n.* wallaby.

yeye *n.* 1) jellyfish. 2) Portuguese man-of-war.

yope sai 1) "I miss..". 2) "If only I had my...".

yoro *n.* var. of taro.

yoware *n.* season of the Northwest wind. *From:* Kate.

yukakau *n.* var. of taro.

Z - z

zá *n.* betelnut.

za puti *n.* betelnut husk.

zà *n.* 1) mushroom. 2) sea anemone.

za wo *n.* var. of fish: orange and white clownfish. which is immune to the poison of the anemone.

za zaima pl. of **za**.

zaawai *v.* start (a work).

zabura wai 1) lame. 2) crippled. 3) wasted (person). 4) useless (limb).

zagi$_1$ *n.* needle.

zagi$_2$ *n.* part of a fence.

zago *n.* var. of fish: sawfish.

zagogo *n.* shell head band. *Usage:* old term.

zai old (animal, person).

zai wai *v.* become old.

zaima *n.* var. of seashell.

zainai *v.* 1) waste. 2) do in vain (work).

zaita wai *v.* hesitate.

na ni zaita wero dotena I left you behind regretfully. *Lit:* 'I you hesitating left-I'.

zaka *n.* 1) var. of sorcery put on trail to kill approaching enemies. 2) name of the hill on which the Mission is located. Called by Suenas **saga**.

zama sai *v.* smell sweet (perfume).

zama sere sere sai good smell.

zamai 1) be abundant. 2) plentiful (food).

zame *n.* offering.

zame potai ema Jewish priests. *[Note:* coined word*]*

zamua *n.* sea cow.

zanai *v.* 1) break up a meeting and go away. 2) disperse.

zanaso *n.* lobster (spiny).

zanatiai *v.* 1) rest. 2) relax.

zanini *n.* area covered with scrub brush.

zaome *n.* giant clam.

zapunae *See main entry:* **pu zapune witai**.

zara *n.* 1) space, place (for an object), room to put an object. 2) forehead band of dog's teeth.

zara dero itai stationary, never moves, stay at home always.

zara torou wai *v.* wander about aimlessly (many groups of people).

zara unai *v.* march single file.

zarai *v.* writhe in pain.

zare 1) number, amount of. 2) count of.

zariga *n.* wealthy man. *[Note:* Syn: **ema zawitimai***]*

zaru zaru wai *v.* wander about blindly.

zasai *v.* 1) disintegrate. 2) crumble. 3) crush. 4) tear down. 5) squash by stepping on. 6) break up (ship).

zasero disi *v.* tie a rope around.

zasi tamere nai completely light.

zasimai *n.* light. Used also metaphorically in Scripture and sermons.

— *v.* shine (light).

zasiwi *n.* post (of a house). *Usage:* Pidgin term is more frequently used. *See:* **posi**.

zasou *n.* 1) stag-horn coral. 2) small bits of broken coral (used as gravel in making cement).

zasu 1) former. 2) old. 3) abandoned (village, fruit garden) but to which you return frequently.

zatekemo one by one.

zau *n.* nest (bird's) of sticks and branches.

zau duai egg hatches. *Lit:* 'leave the nest'.

zau pumai *v.* pay the bride price.

zaumai *v. Pl:* **zazaumai**. 1) split into two parts. 2) divide into two rival factions (people). 3) spread open an animal's jaws.

zaumana *n.* sisters of girl.

zauna gutena excessive jumping around.

zausemai *v.* 1) jump over (a fence). 2) skip over (a sentence or line when reading).

zauzauna *v.* split (clan) and scatter and come to end.

zawa *n.* 1) sister of a girl. 2) call.

zawa gatai *v.* shout a call. *[Note:* **zapa gatai***]*

zawa sai *v.* 1) call. 2) invite. 3) summon.

zawai *v.* wade (through water on path).

zawamu *n.* var. of seashell.

zawata spread out.

zawatanai *v.* arrive.

zawe 1) best. 2) wonderful (thing, person). *[Gram:* older people insist this is adj. but younger ones use it alone*]*

zawe mai non-orphan, owned and marked in ears and nose.

zawi *n.* 1) sunken log. 2) offering. *See:* **zame**. *From:* Zia.

zawi potai ema Jewish priests. *[Note:* coined word*]*

zawitimai *n.* 1) chief of clan. *Usage:* old term. 2) king, God's kingdom. *[Note:* extended meaning*]*

zaya zaya wew itera things are all spread out (on desk).

zayai *v.* go first on the trail and blaze it, make a path.

zaza *n.* piles of driftwood in river after a flood.

zazai *v.* unroll (a rolled scroll). *Ant:* **kotumai tepo**.

zazaki *n.* locust with green body and transparent wings.

zazama cold (weather, person).

zazana *n.* chest (of person).

zazanai *v.* 1) pursue. 2) follow (wild pig, man).

zazaumai plural. *See main entry:* **zaumai**.

zazero diai *v.* tie (poles together).

zazina *n.* 1) blister. 2) pus.

zazo *n.* 1) name (of person). 2) person having the same name as you (your namesake) or the same name as one of your ancestors. *[Note:* extended meaning*]*

zazo de ike nai praise. *Lit:* 'lift up a name'.

zazo dena betena wai take a name in vain.

zazo denai long list of names.

zazora in/on/under someone's name, on basis of another person.

zazore 1) greatest. 2) foremost. 3) first (persons).

ze *n.* 1) manure. 2) intestines (of a butchered animal or fish). 3) seeds of certain plants (watermelon).

ze pumai *v.* clean an animal or fish, remove the entrails.

ze wai bowel movement, defecate.

ze bui *n.* var. of fish: saddlefish, pufferfish, no spikes but poisonous (to eat).

zebi *See main entry:* **zebia**.

zebia *n. Variant:* **zebi**. 1) testicles. 2) niece, endearing term for any little girl.

zebu *n.* 1) ground. 2) earth. 3) land. 4) world (as opposed to heaven).

zebu dai *v.* mound up dirt (to plant sweet potato).

zebu seka bazai fertile flood sediment.

zegemu fart. *Variant:* **zegomu**.

zei *n.* var. of tree: used for stick in sago thatch.

zeme 1) now. 2) today.

zeme zemeke right now.

zemuye pupinoma betai dysentery, cholera.

zenai *v.* 1) tear (net, trap). 2) pick (fruit).

zepa *n.* 1) distant thunder. 2) season of distant thunder (Nov. - April). 3) year. (**zepa** coincides with Christmas season, high mark of a year). 4) var. of fish: travalle. 5) var. of fungus/tinea: a thick patch of fungus usually on the neck called because they think it is caused by eating too much **zepa** fish.

zere 1) wholly. 2) completely. *Lit:* 'with the entrails'.

zesai *v.* 1) cut down (trees, bush). 2) cut skin. 3) cut by repeated blows.

zewa *n.* var. of tree: round-fruited pandanus with thorns.

zewai *Variant:* **zewetia**. 1) strong. 2) eldest.

zewai zawai very strong.

zewaka *n.* var. of grass: vine-like with fuzz, bears six seed heads.

zeze *n.* sandfly.

zezebu much land.

zezegi *n.* ribs.

zezewenai *n.* elders (of village).

zi *n.* snake (generic).

ziai *v.* 1) hold on to. 2) follow (dogs follow a pig's trail).

zigi zigi wai *v.* feel your way along.

zikia *n.* var. of frog. *Syn:* **geraku**.

zimai$_1$ *adj.* round.

zimai$_2$ *v.* 1) shake, shiver. *[Note:* **zimu ; zipinoya***]* 2) assemble, gather together (in a circle). 3) go around in a circular tour.

zimama *n.* var. of insect: leaf-eating worm, stinging caterpillar.

zimi *n.* 1) var. of insect: louse. 2) younger sibling.

zimoni *n.* acorn.

zina *n.* bubbles rising from sunken object.

zina bobokure big splash.

zinaba *n.* var. of snake: constrictor.

zinebua *n.* one-eyed diants with long hair that live in the jungle and make noises (never seen).

zinenai *v.* change into another form. Only **bi** (departed spirits) can do this, and they take on the form of animals or people.

zini *n.* tentacles.

zior gamu wai *v.* test (by handling).

zipa *n.* worm (generic).

zipe zape *v.* shake. *Variant:* **zipe zipe**.

zipe zipe *See main entry:* **zipe zape**.

zirinai *v.* 1) shove away (and let go of). 2) shove off (a canoe).

ziriwi zorowe *v.* turn over and over, roll.

ziro taka asai *v. From:* Zia. 1) hold tightly to. 2) believe, cling to (Jesus). *See:* **ziro tata tata wai**. *[Note:* extended meaning*]*

ziro tata tata wai *v.* 1) hold tightly to. 2) believe, cling to.

ziro woero pumai take up work.

ziruru awai *v.* 1) go in circles (cane). 2) spin (head when dizzy).

zisai *v.* strip off (grain from stalk).

zisotai *v.* stretch and straighten stiff back.

ziumu kapamu wai dawn breaks.

ziwa red (pig).

ziwai$_1$ *v.* 1) force down. 2) penetrate.

ziwai$_2$ *v.* put a curse on, hex.

ziwi sani awai *v.* 1) break up a fight. 2) restrain combatants.

ziwigi zawaga wai *v. From:* Zia. 1) reach agreement. 2) harmonize various talks (e.g. Bible passages).

ziwoina wai *v.* turn head and look.

ziwota *n.* whirlpool.

zizai *v.* 1) fend off (spear hits shield). 2) shield. 3) block off.

zizia (bamu wai) *n.* 1) child's temper tantrum. 2) ceaseless crying.

zizimi *n.* younger siblings.

zizimo wai *v.* 1) hold on to something or someone continuously (as a child a toy, a person who follows another person everywhere). 2) take good care of. 3) cherish.

zizisumai *v.* jump off a high place (usually into water).

zo *n.* 1) one, another (similar). 2) sympathy, love.

- **zo amai** *v.* 1) be sorry for. *Lit:* 'liver dries up'. 2) love. 3) be sympathetic. *Syn:* **zo wai**.
- **zo wai** *v.* 1) be sorry for. *Lit:* 'liver does'. 2) be sympathetic. 3) love. *Syn:* **zo amai**.

zo da di 1) no one ever. *[Gram:* plus verb*]* 2) virgin. *Syn:* **ayamu**.

zo eto two more.

- **zoeto zoeto** number four. *Lit:* 'two plus two'.

zobi zabi cold (water, climate).

zobina *n.* wallaby.

zoi zoi tall and skinny.

zoinai *adj.* standing up (object).

zoino *n.* var. of weed with licorice smell.

zokari awai *v.* jump up and down.

zokari zokari wai *v.* jump up and down repeatedly.

zonai *v.* be in a line (as rowers in a canoe, one behind the other).

zonobu *n.* lizard.

zonu *n.* mast on canoe for sail.

zopa *n.* top of sago tree that appears before blossom, edible.

zora close.

- **zora zara** very close.
- **zora zarako** 1) distant. 2) not close.

zora asusumai *v.* assist someone (e.g. man being attacked by pig) (close to go and help).

zorage *Variant:* **zorago**. 1) near. 2) close.

zori zori 1) lined up. 2) rowed up. *Syn:* **zonai**.

zosi *n.* var. of snake: large grey python.

- **zosi pumuro tupera** they are coming in a long line. *Lit:* 'they are bringing a long python'.

zososu awai *v.* 1) collapse. 2) fall exhausted. 3) fall down (vine or tree when jerked).

zou *n.* sugarcane (generic).

zou wai 1) stiff. 2) unbending. 3) standing up straight as in a singsing.

zozai *v.* 1) spill out. 2) pour out.

- **mai zozitasa** you have many children. *Lit:* 'you have spilled children'.

zozoa wero itai *v.* 1) sit or stand humbly (for shame, for sympathy). 2) act pitiful.

zozowa taste sweet.

zozowa wai 1) be without support. 2) hungry for. 3) lack (food). 4) lonely (mouth is watering for food). 5) name of Eware man whose brother deserted him and moved. 6) Mou (kids without a father). 7) lonely, alone, deserted.

zuana zawana 1) spread out. 2) scattered.

zuanai *v.* 1) carry in several trips (as in unloading a ship). 2) gather and fetch.

zubemi *n.* var. of insect: small black wasp.

zui bayai *v.* push through (tall grass).

zuizai *n.* var. of bird: small parrot.

zuma *n.* 1) price. 2) amount paid (to a person to stop working sorcery).

zuma gayai *v.* pay the price.

zumai *v.* 1) pull (an object). 2) attract.

zumi *n.* var. of insect: wasp.

zumi gusai *n.* var. of bird: hawk.

zuna *n.* var. of tree in village, large leaf, edible if cooked.

zunai *v.* 1) unpack (string bag, suitcase). 2) take out. *See:* **gure zanai**.

zuzai *v.* 1) repay a kindness. 2) thank (by a gift).

zuzu sai *v.* 1) accuse falsely. 2) slander. 3) gossip about (perhaps the motive is jealousy).

zuzume zazume wai *v.* twist and turn restlessly (in a chair). *Syn:* **ewese awese wai**.

zuzumenai *v.* turn around on the spot.

zuzuna *n.* fight. *Syn:* **bogi**.

zuzuna wai *v.* fight.

zuzunai *v.* sit with legs out straight.

zuzupi (sai) *v.* smack lips ingressively to get someone's attention.

zuzutai *v.* stretch out (hand in exercise).

Total number of entries: 2443

English to Suena

A - a

abandoned — **zasu** (3).
abdomen *n.* **atiwo tumu**, *see:* **atiwo**.
able — **ine** (2);
— **te**$_1$ (2).
absent — **benau bézai**, *see:* **benau**.
abundant — **zamai** (1);
v. **wisika asai** (2).
acclimatize *v.* **tama atama wai**.
acclimatized *v.* **tama atama wai**, *see:* **atama wai**.
accuse *v.* **zuzu sai** (1).
acne *n.* **pizua**.
acorn *n.* **zimoni**.
action *n.* **tani** (2).
add *v.* **aputai**.
additional — **mema**.
admit *v.* **gatenai** (2).
adorn *v.* **du wai** (3).
adult *n.* **ema wai** (2), *see:* **ema**.
adulterer *n.* **kuma** (3).
adultery *v.* **bewana wai** (2).
adultress *n.* **bama kuma** (2), *see:* **bama**.
adze *n.* **ewoi**;
n. **kowere**.
afraid — **sopine awai** (2);
— **wama waya wai**, *see:* **wama**.
after-birth *n.* **otao** (2).
afternoon *n.* **túà** (1).
again — **noko**.
aging — **watika** (2).
agree *v.* **duba da tiro sai**, *see:* **duba**;
v. **ge diai**, *see:* **ge**;
v. **ge tiai**, *see:* **ge**;
v. **sero gamai** (2);
v. **ziwigi zawaga wai** (1).
agree to *v.* **ninai** (5).
agreeable — **peu** (2).
agreement *n.* **sai zewai wai** (3).
aimlessly — **siro siro wai** (1).
airplane — **ike wa**, *see:* **wa**.
airstrip *n.* **kamo**.
algae *n.* **uwi** (2).
alike — **nenema**.
alive — **sekà** (5).
all — **bamubamu**;
— **dago**;
— **daparago**;
— **dapikara dago**;
— **dapikarago**;
— **dapinara**;
— **giti**$_1$ (2).
all around — **gurere atumere**, *see:* **gure**.
all the time — **bé gitì**, *see:* **bé**.
all things *n.* **nena bamubamu**, *see:* **nena**.
almost *adv.* **kapo**;
adv. **sogo**.
alone — **imata** (2);
— **zozowa wai** (7).
already — **emoko** (1).
alright — **otà**.
also — **dabe** (1);
— **daì** (2);
— **tama** (1).
ambitious — **ki ki wai** (1).
amount — **kákà** (3).
ancestor *n.* **ewowo** (2).
anchor *v.* **kimenai** (2);
v. **mui wai** (2), *see:* **mui**.
angel *n.* **angero**.
anger — **mou** (2);
v. **tini ziai**, *see:* **tini**.
angry — **birigi barigi wai** (1);
— **duba mou wai**, *see:* **duba**;
— **duba waya wai**, *see:* **duba**;
— **mou mai zou pumai**, *see:* **mou**;
— **tini gamai**, *see:* **tini**;
— **tini kapai**, *see:* **tini**;
— **tini niao wai**, *see:* **tini**;
— **wama erai**, *see:* **wama**;
v. **dumu wai** (1);
v. **mou wai** (2).
animal *n.* **bugewa**;
n. **wo** (1).
animal (wild) *n.* **di wo**, *see:* **di**.
animosity *n.* **iwo** (2).
ankle *n.* **te umu**, *see:* **te**$_2$;
n. **umu** (1).
another — **ewe** (3);
n. **zo** (1).
another's — **ewera**.
ant *n.* **báná**;
n. **diko** (2);
n. **kita**;
n. **saina** (2);
n. **siri**;
n. **tua woi**.
anteater *n.* **gima** (1).
any — **eni** (2).
appearance *n.* **saò**.
area *n.* **sapu** (2).
argue *v.* **sesai sana**.
argue with *v.* **senai** (2).
arise *v.* **erai** (1).
arm *n.* **matama** (1).
armband *n.* **meta** (2);
n. **mewa** (2).
armpit *n.* **sasa** (1).

arrange — **denai** (4).
arrive *v.* **zawatanai**.
arrow *n.* **gi** (1);
n. **tai wiba**.
arrows *n.* **wiba** (1).
artery *n.* **wuwura** (2).
as — **ine** (3).
ascend — **witai**$_2$ (1).
ashamed *v.* **me nai**;
v. **mewai**.
ashes — **awetu** (1);
n. **ibo** (2);
n. **ueri**.
aside — **dene** (3).
ask *v.* **atata wai** (1), *see:* **atata**.
assemble *v.* **dorowetiro** (1);
v. **zimai**$_2$ (2).
assist *v.* **gobawai** (2);
v. **zora asusumai**.
assuming — **sia** (3).
attract *v.* **zumai** (2).
aunt *n.* **mía** (2).
aura *n.* **nana** (1).
avoid *v.* **deto deto wai** (2);
v. **giro gago giago** (1);
v. **siemu saemu wai** (2);
v. **tema wai** (3);
v. **temai**$_1$ (1).
awake — **sekà** (4).
awaken someone *v.* **awa uzai** (1).
aware *v.* **uma wai** (2).
axe *n.* **esuru**;
n. **ótà**.
axe blade *n.* **ota di** (1), *see:* **ótà**.
axe handle *n.* **ota ua**, *see:* **ótà**.
axe head *n.* **ota di** (2), *see:* **ótà**.

B - b

back *n.* **tipa**.
backbone *n.* **siwako** (2).
backside *n.* **ámenà**;
n. **gutipe**.
bad — **waya** (1).
bag *n.* **ati**;
n. **aza**;
n. **kaita**.
baldheaded — **giti kosai**, *see:* **giti**$_2$.
ball *n.* **bari**$_2$.
balsa *n.* **peseu**;
n. **siwa** (1).
bamboo *n.* **boi** (1);
n. **sara**.
banana *n.* **anisa**;
n. **awaka**;
n. **basa**;
n. **biza** (1);
n. **boiaraba**;
n. **dogi**;
n. **goma** (1);
n. **kowa** (2);
n. **kurume**;
n. **nagara**;
n. **niao** (2);
n. **opio**;
n. **ozewi**;
n. **sibu** (2);
n. **suka**;
n. **turua**;
n. **uwa**;
n. **wozewi** (2).
banana skin *n.* **biza puti** (1).
banana (wild) *n.* **pura** (2).
bandana *n.* **poia** (1).
bank (of stream) *n.* **etena**.
banks (of river) *n.* **dege**.
baptize *v.* **ou gutai** (2), *see:* **ou**.
bar *v.* **kese kase wai**.
bark *n.* **tata** (1).
barnacle *n.* **bobozo**;
n. **gazewi** (3).
barren — **eronai**;
— **tini azaí**, *see:* **tini**;
— **wagau**.
base *n.* **súsù** (1).
basin *n.* **tewa** (2).
basket *n.* **betawa** (1);
n. **bewa** (2);
n. **goga** (1);
n. **kana** (1).
bat *n.* **popoi**.
bathe *v.* **ou gutai** (1), *see:* **ou**.
bawl out *v.* **senai** (1).
bay *n.* **oko**.
be *v.* **itai** (3).
be afraid *v.* **azu wai** (2), *see:* **azu**$_2$.
beach *n.* **kora**.
bead *n.* **biza puti** (2);
n. **tubi** (2).
beam *n.* **ni sisi**, *see:* **ni**;
n. **soena** (1);
n. **wa watu**, *see:* **wa**.
beans *n.* **piso** (2).
bear a child *v.* **pumai** (3).
beard *n.* **ososo** (1);
n. **ososo wo diai**, *see:* **ososo**.
beautiful — **giti boure** (2), *see:* **giti**$_2$.
because — **nera kota**, *see:* **nera**.
bed *n.* **goga** (3);
n. **mara** (2).
bedfast — **dagaya wero nuai** (2);
— **keziawai** (2).
bedroom *n.* **masi asaira**, *see:* **masi**.
bee *n.* **gugumi**.
beech *n.* **oma**.

beer *n.* **bia** (3).
beeswax *n.* **pika** (3).
before — **gita** (2).
beforehand — **emoko** (2).
beg *v.* **gi aba**;
v. **isa sai**.
beggar *n.* **ane unai** (2).
begging — **oi** (2).
begin *v.* **tutu wai** (3).
beginning *n.* **tuwana** (3).
behind — **atune**;
— **tipe** (2).
behind (a person) — **gure**.
believe *v.* **ziro taka asai** (2);
v. **ziro tata tata wai** (2).
belittle *v.* **wiza atata wai** (1).
bell *n.* **bero**.
belly *n.* **oti**.
beloved *n.* **wama** (2).
belt — **deti** (1);
— **ipu sapi diai**, *see:* **ipu**;
n. **gei** (1);
n. **meta** (2);
n. **sirori**.
bench — **águta** (2);
— **ganau** (1);
n. **apamo** (2).
bend *v.* **sosai**;
v. **tuetai**;
v. **tuwai**.
bent — **gosumai**;
— **tuai**.
bequeath *v.* **diriegai** (2);
v. **dirienai** (1).
beside — **dema** (2).
best — **zawe** (1).
betel pepper *n.* **pigi**.
betelnut *n.* **zá**.
betrothed — **sero nai** (2).
beware *v.* **temai**$_1$ (3).
Bible *n.* **miti**$_1$ (1).
bicep *n.* **matama** (2).
big — **bámu**;
— **betamu bazai**.
big (ones) — **babezinoma**.
bill *n.* **wena dumu**, *see:* **wena**.
billabong *n.* **dini**;
n. **ou dini** (2), *see:* **ou**.
bind — **wowora wai** (1);
v. **dimai** (3).
binding *n.* **sipunai** (3).
bird — **ni** (4);
n. **asi korere**;
n. **bura barao**;
n. **kiso**;
n. **kokio**;
n. **muye** (1);
n. **ogoto**;
n. **oratawa**;
n. **popoe** (2);
n. **popoka** (2);
n. **sirere**;
n. **soki**;
n. **suna ou gutai**;
n. **tabe** (1);
n. **weu**;
n. **wokao**;
n. **zuizai**;
n. **zumi gusai**.
bird of pardise *n.* **yewà** (1).
biscuit *n.* **nipene**.
bite *v.* **gapínoyà**, *see:* **gamai**.
bitter — **gaga** (1).
black — **anai** (1);
— **bumi wai**;
— **goze** (3);
— **ina gayai** (1), *see:* **ina**;
— **mume** (2).
bladder (pig) *n.* **pu sisi**, *see:* **pu**.
blaze (trail) *v.* **zayai**.
bless *v.* **bowi wai** (2);
v. **gawa**.
blind — **giti guma wai**, *see:* **giti**$_2$;
— **guma wai**, *see:* **guma**.
blink *v.* **papako wai**;
v. **sikimu papamu wai**, *see:* **sikimai**;
v. **sikimu sikimu wai**, *see:* **sikimai**.
blister *n.* **zazina** (1).
block *v.* **pasai**;
v. **zizai** (3).
block off *v.* **gazai** (1).
blocked — **az i** (2).
blood *n.* **orara**.
blossom — **ni uzi**, *see:* **ni**;
— **uso uriri**;
n. **uzi**.
blouse — **tamo woi**, *see:* **woi**;
n. **tamo woi** (2).
blow *v.* **pisai** (1).
blue-green — **buge** (1);
— **uwiwai**;
— **uwiwai buge ine**, *see:* **uwiwai**.
blurry (vision) — **biza baza**.
boar *n.* **pu dire**, *see:* **pu**.
boast *v.* **tama puro witai**.
boast of *v.* **bowi wai** (3).
boat *n.* **wa** (1).
body — **tama** (2).
body (canoe) *n.* **wa me**, *see:* **wa**.
boil *n.* **bi** (5);
n. **buku** (1);
n. **gawiti**;
v. **sawai**$_1$ (3).
bolt *n.* **boino** (2).
bone *v.* **wetu**.
bone (nose) *n.* **gogoba**.
bones — **wetu wana**, *see:* **wetu**.
bones (fish) *n.* **sisina** (2).
book *n.* **buku** (2).
boost up *v.* **sogawai** (2).

bore *n.* **uwe** (2);
v. **uwai**.
bore through *v.* **suwinai**.
born *v.* **kei awai** (3).
boss *n.* **dia** (2).
bottom — **agi** (2).
bottom (of hole) — **átà** (1).
bounce *v.* **wasai** (3).
boundary *n.* **tani** (1).
bow *n.* **tai** (1).
bow and arrow *n.* **bonara**.
bower bird *n.* **yewà** (1).
bowl — **akou obo**, *see:* **akou**;
n. **tewa** (1).
box *n.* **gonoi** (1);
n. **manguru** (2).
boy *n.* **bou** (2);
n. **mai mata**, *see:* **mai**;
n. **mata diri**.
brace — **bara bara**;
n. **irima wai**.
brag *v.* **tama puro witai**;
v. **wini sai** (1).
braid *v.* **tenai**.
branch *n.* **bewa** (3);
n. **uso kou**, *see:* **uso**.
branch (palm) *n.* **kou**.
branches *n.* **soya**.
brawler *n.* **ema dokaka** (2), *see:* **ema**.
breadfruit *n.* **kapia**;
n. **usuma**.
break *v.* **toumai**.
break (in half) *v.* **ewero**.
break off *v.* **gaumai** (1);
v. **gosai**.
break open *v.* **kanai** (3).
break (sea) *v.* **bezaí** (3).
break up *v.* **yarasa awai** (3);
v. **zasai** (6).
breast *n.* **ami**$_1$.
breast (bird) *n.* **upapa**.
breath *n.* **ozana** (2).
breathe *v.* **ozana pumai**, *see:* **ozana**.
breeze — **wisi wisi wai**;
n. **ozana** (4).
bride price *n.* **bama gui**, *see:* **bama**.
bridge *n.* **tari** (1).
bright — **bibiri bibiri wai** (3).
brilliance — **ginata ganata wai** (3).
brittle — **kiraramai** (2).
broad — **biru** (1).
broom *n.* **nasa**.
brother *n.* **namì**;
n. **numata**;
n. **topa** (2).
brother-in-law — **nabori** (1);
— **nama** (2);
n. **namo**;
n. **namobori**.
brothers — **namisini**, *see:* **namì**.
brown — **gesawai** (1).
brush off *v.* **dorosenai**;
v. **dorosenitinoya**.
bubble — **gugu**.
bubbles *n.* **zina**.
bucket *n.* **kópì**.
bud (tree) *v.* **dara ditai**.
buds — **garu**.
build (shelter) *v.* **sinai** (3).
build up a fire *v.* **niao atama wai**, *see:* **atama wai**.
building — **tikana tokana wai** (2).
bullroarer *n.* **bui** (1).
bump *v.* **beu dai** (1);
v. **degi degi wai** (3).
bunched — **apada** (2);
— **arapu** (1).
burn *v.* **awai** (2).
burn up *v.* **moyai** (2).
burp *v.* **oni awai**.
bury *v.* **gowai** (1).
bush *n.* **iziwa**;
n. **meri** (2);
n. **momo**;
n. **wara** (1);
n. **wazawaza**.
bush hen *n.* **niwa** (2).
bush turkey *n.* **niwa** (2).
but — **atà**.
butcher *v.* **ázaì** (2).
butterfly *n.* **koiwa** (1).
buttocks — **awa** (2).

C - c

cabbage *n.* **kapisi** (1).
cage *n.* **gonoi** (3).
calf *n.* **te pisi**, *see:* **te**$_2$.
call *n.* **zawa** (2);
v. **asai** (1);
v. **zawa sai** (1), *see:* **zawa**.
calm down *v.* **orenai** (4);
v. **usika apai** (3).
cane *n.* **uwini**;
n. **wamu**.
cane-like — **onia**.
canoe — **tara** (2);
n. **bage wa**, *see:* **bage**;
n. **wa** (1).
canteen *n.* **kopì**.
cape *n.* **wape**.
captives *n.* **waina** (2).
care for *v.* **doetiro** (1);
v. **samo dai** (1);
v. **samo wai** (1).

carefully — **eyareba**;
— **saitiro** (2);
— **wawetiro**;
— **wewetiro** (1).
cares — **dipapa ninoya**.
carry *v.* **desasenai**;
v. **dimai** (1);
v. **zuanai** (1).
carry (in arms) *v.* **osimai**.
carry (on shoulders) *v.* **augape nai**.
cartilage *n.* **wena bugono**, *see:* **wena**.
carve *v.* **berunai**;
v. **iwi wai** (2), *see:* **íwì**;
v. **kamoi wai**;
v. **kewai**;
v. **owe wai** (1), *see:* **owe**.
carve (canoe) *v.* **bezaí** (4).
carving — **kakape**;
— **owe** (1).
cassowary *n.* **moke** (1).
castor oil plant *n.* **damana** (2).
casuarina *n.* **oropa**;
n. **waino**.
catch — **apana pumu**;
v. **sopetemai**;
v. **takanai** (3).
caterpillar *n.* **zimama**.
caught — **desimai** (5).
cautious *v.* **ite wai** (1).
cave *n.* **omata so**, *see:* **omata**.
cemetary *n.* **bi diti**;
n. **titipu**.
center — **diti**;
— **soe** (2);
— **tia**$_1$.
centipede *n.* **gogoza**;
n. **sibe**;
n. **uwi ema**.
change *v.* **darawa wai** (1).
charcoal *n.* **gotu** (1);
n. **ni gotu** (1), *see:* **ni**.
charred — **ogu** (1).
chase *v.* **esia wai**;
v. **tunai** (1).
cheek *n.* **opowa**.
cheek of buttock *n.* **awa be**, *see:* **awa**.
cherish *v.* **zizimo wai** (3).
chest *n.* **zazana**.
chew *v.* **wasai** (2).
chew up *v.* **gera gaira wai**.
chicken *n.* **kókà** (1);
n. **kokara**;
n. **yawa kokorao**$_2$.
chide *v.* **isimai** (1).
chief *n.* **zawitimai** (1).
chiggers *n.* **péna**.
child — **mai** (1);
n. **tama wotowai**.
children — **mai awiso** (1), *see:* **mai**;
n. **awiso** (1).

chili pepper *n.* **tagoro**.
chin *n.* **otata** (1).
China town — **sinatong**.
Chinese *n.* **saina** (1).
Chinese cabbage *n.* **kapisi** (2).
Chinese taro *n.* **singapo**.
chip *v.* **kewai**.
chip off *v.* **etai**.
chips (wood) *n.* **mumuka** (4).
choke off *v.* **sikinai**.
cholera — **zemuye pupinoma betai**.
choose *v.* **awinai** (1);
v. **yatanai** (1).
Christian *n.* **ou gutai**, *see:* **ou**.
Christians *n.* **Yesura me nai**.
chunks *n.* **ame semai**, *see:* **ame**.
church *n.* **ibu** (2).
cigarette *n.* **boisa** (2).
cigarette paper *n.* **orokaiwa**.
circular — **bopu**.
circumcision — **tama aiso owe wai**.
circumference *n.* **pepera**.
circumvent *v.* **soa patai** (3).
clam *n.* **sobu** (1);
n. **zaome**.
clan *n.* **dubu** (1);
n. **ibu be**, *see:* **ibu**.
claw *n.* **sisino** (3).
clay *n.* **au** (2).
clean — **saramai**;
— **sara ki saramai**, *see:* **saramai**.
clean (fish) *v.* **ze pumai**, *see:* **ze**.
clear *v.* **samo wai** (2).
cleared place *n.* **bizai**.
cliff *n.* **dega** (1).
climb *v.* **awi wai**.
cling to *v.* **ziro taka asai** (2);
v. **ziro tata tata wai** (2).
cloak *n.* **bai woi** (1);
n. **mo sa wai**, *see:* **mo**.
close — **zora**;
— **zora zara**, *see:* **zora**;
— **zorage** (2);
v. **sikimai** (1);
v. **wotokunai** (1).
close (door) *v.* **so be gagatai**, *see:* **so be**.
close to — **dene** (1).
cloth *n.* **mo** (2).
clothing — **pi woi** (3), *see:* **woi**.
cloud *n.* **bereze**;
n. **guma** (1);
n. **poraga**.
cloud up *v.* **inini anini wai**.
clover — **kai** (2).
clownfish *n.* **za wo**, *see:* **zà**.
club *n.* **ami**$_2$;
n. **ami sasina**, *see:* **ami**$_2$;
n. **doba**;
n. **gimana**.
coach *v.* **ato sai** (2).

coals *n.* **ni ibo** (2), *see:* **ni**.
coat *n.* **bai woi** (2).
coax *v.* **uzumai** (2).
cobweb *n.* **pororo mazizi**.
cockatoo *n.* **aena**.
cocked — **kaka**.
cockeral *n.* **kokara**.
cockroach *n.* **kokorosi**;
n. **susa**;
n. **tubo**.
coconut *n.* **bega** (2);
n. **uso** (1);
n. **uso** (2);
n. **uso oiwo**, *see:* **uso**;
n. **uso pewa**, *see:* **uso**.
coffin *n.* **gonoi** (2);
n. **maguru**;
n. **manguru** (1).
coins *n.* **omata** (3).
co-laborer *n.* **soremai**.
cold — **kori kari**;
— **zazama**;
— **zobi zabi**.
collapse *v.* **zososu awai** (1).
comb — **giti katanai**, *see:* **giti**$_2$;
— **tuwari**;
n. **komu** (2).
come — **mai** (3);
v. **tupia**.
come out *v.* **sokai** (2).
come suddenly — **inonore mai** (2), *see:* **inonore**.
come upon *v.* **kei awai** (2).
comfort *v.* **korawai** (3);
v. **uzutai** (1).
commandment — **ge sai zewai wai**, *see:* **ge**;
n. **sai zewai wai** (1).
common — **gai beka wai**, *see:* **gai**.
Communion *n.* **bónà** (2).
complete — **denai** (3).
completely — **baitai**;
— **baika baitai**, *see:* **baitai**;
— **zere** (2).
conceal *v.* **meirora wai** (2).
conch shell *n.* **sò**.
conclusion *n.* **-ya**.
confess *v.* **gatenai** (3);
v. **kerenai** (4).
confuse *v.* **darau nai** (2).
constrictor *n.* **zinaba**.
container *n.* **iwì** (1);
n. **osa beuri**.
cook *v.* **moyai** (3);
v. **sai** (2);
v. **sawai**$_1$ (1).
cool off *v.* **ozai**.
copra *n.* **kaora**.
coral *n.* **bibi**;
n. **omata** (2);
n. **zasou** (1).
corn *n.* **niwa** (1);
n. **taba**.
corncob *n.* **wenu** (1).
corner *n.* **gaya** (3);
n. **uru** (1).
corpse — **pi woi** (2), *see:* **woi**;
n. **isasa** (2).
correct — **tipa dai**, *see:* **tipa**.
cough *v.* **utai**$_1$.
count *v.* **azimai** (1).
count of — **zare** (2).
count on — **tuma diai** (1), *see:* **tuma**.
court — **koto**.
cousin *n.* **namì**;
n. **nubama**;
n. **numata**.
cousins — **namisini**, *see:* **namì**.
covenant — **tairo nuai** (2);
n. **sipunai** (2);
n. **tayai** (1).
cover *n.* **abana**;
v. **abana wai** (1);
v. **dowai** (1);
v. **kara kara wai** (1);
v. **sawai**$_2$ (1);
v. **topetai** (1).
cover (pot) *n.* **isoka** (1).
cover up *v.* **woi wai** (5);
v. **worai**.
covering — **pi woi** (3), *see:* **woi**.
covet *v.* **duba duba wai**, *see:* **duba**.
cowrie *n.* **mosebina**;
n. **pui**;
n. **pui komoro**.
crab *n.* **azena**;
n. **bore**;
n. **guka**;
n. **irisa**;
n. **musi** (2);
n. **sopisusura**.
crack — **kiraramai** (3);
n. **so toto**.
cradle cap *n.* **kokà** (3).
cramp — **wabu asai** (2).
crane *n.* **weu**.
crash *v.* **tikaki sai** (2).
crave *v.* **uza wai** (3).
crawl *v.* **wanai** (2);
v. **wau wai**.
crayfish *n.* **woza** (1).
crazy — **dau wai** (2).
create *v.* **tamai** (3);
v. **tápinoyà** (2);
v. **tawana wai**;
v. **tutu wai** (1).
creation *n.* **tuwana** (1).
cripple — **mapeta wai**.
crippled — **eza maza wai**;
— **gigimai** (2);
— **kukupenai** (2);
— **zabura wai** (2).

criticize *v.* **kumu kamu wai** (1).
crocodile *n.* **ugama** (1).
cross *n.* **ni pasinai**, *see:* **ni**.
cross legs — **abebeina** (1).
cross over *v.* **busunai** (1);
v. **semai**;
v. **tounai**.
crotch *n.* **esa**$_1$.
crow — **owa** (2).
crowd *n.* **diti bamu** (1).
crowd out — **derenai**.
crowded — **ata agu were itera** (1);
— **ginai-ginero**;
— **mazai**;
— **pusai**$_1$.
crumb — **busa**;
n. **ita** (1);
n. **mumuka** (3).
crumble *v.* **zasai** (2).
crumbs — **itata**, *see:* **ita**.
crush *v.* **zasai** (3).
cry — **di** (3);
v. **di bia wai**, *see:* **di**;
v. **di buria wai**, *see:* **di**;
v. **di sai**, *see:* **di**.
crying *n.* **zizia (bamu wai)** (2).
cucumber *n.* **gatana**;
n. **poteni**.
cultivate *v.* **samo dai** (1);
v. **samo wai** (1).
cup — **tara** (2).
cup (coconut) *n.* **akou**.
curl up *v.* **sopinoya** (2).
curse *n.* **waru** (1);
v. **waru wai** (1), *see:* **waru**;
v. **ziwai**$_2$.
cut *v.* **ázaì** (1);
v. **daka dai** (1);
v. **kapai**;
v. **kape**;
v. **kewai**;
v. **sikai**;
v. **zesai** (2).
cut across — **soa toumuro boyai** (2).
cut down *v.* **zesai** (1).
cut into small pieces *v.* **kaka punai**, *see:* **kákà**.
cut off *v.* **kapai**.
cut skin — **tama azai** (1).
cut (tree) — **biruru** (3).
cut up *v.* **kakapenai**.

D - d

daily — **aumako aumoko**.
dance *n.* **yawa**;
v. **katata katata wai**.
dance (war) — **yaba dasiga wai** (3).
dark — **mume** (1).
darkness — **mume** (1).
darn *v.* **gagaimai** (2).
dawn *n.* **pina gamu** (2), *see:* **pina**;
v. **pina atai**, *see:* **pina**.
dawn breaks — **asisi bopai**.
day — **bé** (2).
daybreak *n.* **pina atai**, *see:* **pina**.
daylight *n.* **waiko** (2).
dazzling — **ginata ganata wai** (4).
dead — **biruru** (1);
adj. **amai** (1).
dead (tree) — **binai** (3).
deaf — **dana dunai** (2), *see:* **dana**.
deafness *n.* **dana azaí** (2), *see:* **dana**.
dear — **bea**;
— **woni** (2);
n. **wama** (2).
debt — **buria** (1).
decay *v.* **gumu wai** (2).
deceive *v.* **be doena wai** (2);
v. **esega wai** (1);
v. **etetenai**.
deceiver *n.* **be doena wai ema** (1).
declaration *n.* **sai zewai wai** (1).
declare *v.* **asai** (3);
v. **sai zewai wai**.
declining — **watika** (1).
decorate *v.* **du wai** (3);
v. **símaì**.
decorated *adj.* **símaì**.
decorations *n.* **símaì**.
decree *n.* **sai zewai wai** (1).
deep — **suru**;
— **ugoto** (1).
defecate — **ze wai**, *see:* **ze**.
defy *v.* **ipota wai** (2).
demon-possessed — **bi darau muwa** (2).
demons *n.* **bi** (2).
deny *v.* **begi wai** (1).
descend *v.* **gururumai** (2);
v. **osai**$_2$ (2).
desert *n.* **bowiwi** (1).
deserted — **zozowa wai** (7).
designated for — **gegenai** (2).
desire — **duba wiai**, *see:* **duba**;
v. **duba bayai**, *see:* **duba**;
v. **uza wai** (1);
v. **yaba wai** (2).
desk *n.* **apamo** (1).
dessicated — **uso arai** (2), *see:* **uso**.
destined for — **gegenai** (4);
— **sero nai** (3).
destitute — **boga masa**;
— **bukoru matara** (1);
— **siriworo**.
determine *v.* **sai** (1).
determined — **duba zewai zawai**, *see:* **duba**.

devil *n.* **niewa** (3).
devotions *n.* **yere** (2).
dew *n.* **dama** (1);
n. **dama una**.
diabetes *n.* **tumuna**.
diameter *n.* **tega wai**.
diarrhea — **tini gizai**, *see:* **tini**.
dibble — **mae** (1).
die *v.* **betai** (1);
v. **wai** (3).
die (fire) *v.* **sikimai** (2).
die (plants) *v.* **girere wai** (2).
different — **ewe** (1).
dig — **wamai** (1).
dig up *v.* **du wai** (1);
v. **duinoya** (2).
dining room *n.* **masi nena naira**, *see:* **masi**.
dirt *n.* **uze** (1);
n. **uze** (2).
dirty — **ina gayai** (2), *see:* **ina**;
— **muga** (1).
disappear *v.* **sirai** (8);
v. **tara awai** (1).
disciples *n.* **awiso** (3).
disclose *v.* **kerenai** (2).
disintegrate *v.* **yarasa awai** (2);
v. **zasai** (1).
disobedient *adj.* **tebe tabe wai**$_1$ (1).
disobey — **ge dai**, *see:* **ge**.
disperse *v.* **bozai** (2);
v. **zanai** (2).
disregard — **isa naisa wai** (3).
disrespectful — **isa naisa wai** (2);
v. **giti wowo wai** (2), *see:* **giti**$_2$.
dissipate *v.* **sirai** (4);
v. **sisai** (2).
dissolve *v.* **tiwai** (1).
distant — **tóna**;
— **zora zarako** (1), *see:* **zora**.
distracted — **gananai**.
ditch — **aiwa**.
dive — **giti tatapi asai**, *see:* **giti**$_2$;
v. **dagimai**.
divide up *v.* **bona wai** (1);
v. **kanowai**;
v. **sasaumai**.
dizzy — **giti ziruru awai** (2), *see:* **giti**$_2$.

do *v.* **inoya**;
v. **wai** (1);
v. **wiese wai** (1).
do not do *v.* **azu**$_1$.
do (quickly) — **seka dai**, *see:* **sekà**.
do without preparation — **amo wai** (1).
dog *n.* **suna**.
dome *n.* **so bopu**.
door *n.* **mamata**;
n. **so be** (1).
double *v.* **bozai** (1).
dove *n.* **muyegu**;
n. **ni guma**, *see:* **ni**.
down — **bage** (1).
downstream — **bate**.
drag *v.* **mui** (2).
dream *v.* **atua wai**.
dress *n.* **akore** (2);
v. **wosunai** (1).
driftwood *n.* **inawa** (1);
n. **isasa** (1).
driftwood (piles) *n.* **zaza**.
drink *v.* **ou nai**, *see:* **ou**.
drip — **basaru basaru wai**;
v. **sisua sai** (1).
drizzle *v.* **uzi uzi wai**.
drool — **bepo bapa**.
dropsy — **tama nukai** (1).
drown *v.* **oura patai** (2), *see:* **ou**.
drum *n.* **eupu**;
n. **gogoi**.
drum (hourglass) *n.* **boi** (2).
drunk — **dau wai** (3).
dry — **biruru** (2);
v. **touwai**.
dry out — **kiraramai** (4).
dry up *v.* **amai** (1).
duck *n.* **pato**.
duck under *v.* **kurupitinoya**.
dug — **wamai** (2).
dunk *v.* **oura patai** (3), *see:* **ou**.
dusk — **túa amuka**;
— **tua ziai**.
dust — **awetu** (2);
n. **popo** (1).
dysentery — **zemuye pupinoma betai**.

E - e

each — **sero** (3).
each his own — **ewe ewe**, *see:* **ewe**.
eagle *n.* **bouga**.
ear *n.* **dana**.
ear canal *n.* **dana so**, *see:* **dana**.
ear (fish) *n.* **uwari**.
early — **bere bere** (4).
earth *n.* **kaiza** (2);
n. **zebu** (2).

earthquake *n.* **duwi** (1).
earthquakes *n.* **duwi sumai**, *see:* **duwi**.
eat *v.* **nai**$_2$.
eat (lots) *v.* **nina nana wai**.
eel *n.* **siwi**.
egg *n.* **munu**;
n. **kokara munu**, *see:* **munu**.
eggs *n.* **benua**.
Egyptian — **aigita**.

eight *n.* **siwi kimai** (2), *see:* **siwi**.
elbow *n.* **wana umu** (1), *see:* **wana**.
elder *n.* **simaì**;
n. **zezewenai**.
eldest — **zewai** (2).
elephantiasis — **botou** (2).
embers *n.* **ibo** (3);
n. **ni moka**, *see:* **ni**.
embrace *v.* **sanai** (1).
employee *n.* **amazani** (1).
empty — **bukoru matara** (3);
— **woro woro wai**.
encircle *v.* **mayai**.
encourage *v.* **awita bewita sai**.
end — **bisi asai**, *see:* **bisi**;
— **kaka awa**, *see:* **kákà**;
n. **gomi** (4).
endless — **tepo wai tepo** (1), *see:* **tepo wai**.
ends *n.* **osino** (2).
enemy *n.* **iwo** (2).
engaged — **sero nai** (2).
enjoy — **ara tamai** (2).
enough — **aware** (2);
— **te**$_1$ (1).
enter *v.* **toyai** (1);
v. **toyai** (3).
envelop *v.* **gopai** (1).
epilepsy — **aziamai** (1).
equal — **te**$_1$ (3).
equal to — **ine** (4).
erase *v.* **disai** (2).
err *v.* **were were wai** (1).
escape *v.* **tema wai** (1).
ESP — **goimai** (1).
eternal — **bazai** (3);
— **itai gege itai**, *see:* **itai**.

European — **ema kiawa**, *see:* **ema**.
Europeans — **kapawai** (2);
n. **pupou**.
evade *v.* **tema wai** (4).
evaporate *v.* **gasai**.
ever-present — **natopo** (3).
every — **giti**$_1$ (1).
evict *v.* **esenai**.
evil — **waya** (2).
examine *v.* **degawai**.
exceed *v.* **dainai** (2);
v. **gita sia** (2), *see:* **gita**.
exceeding — **dainiro** (2).
excessive — **denai** (3);
— **pena pana** (1).
excessively — **pena pana** (2).
exchange — **goya wai** (3);
— **ina** (1);
v. **dadawa wai**;
v. **darawa wai** (2);
v. **ina potu wai**, *see:* **ina**.
excited — **kare wiai**.
exhale *v.* **usika apai** (1).
exhausted — **bobo wai** (2);
— **otaya pesunai** (1);
— **pei pei wai**.
exit *v.* **pusumai**.
explain *v.* **tugata wai** (2).
extent — **kákà** (3);
— **pusai**$_2$ (2);
n. **tani** (1).
extinguish *v.* **disai** (3).
eye — **giti moka**, *see:* **giti**$_2$.
eyebrow *n.* **dipa**.
eyebrows *n.* **giti diba** (2), *see:* **giti**$_2$.
eyelashes *n.* **giti diba** (1), *see:* **giti**$_2$.

F - f

face *n.* **benau**.
fading — **watika** (3).
fail — **apupu wai** (1);
— **apupu wai** (3);
v. **kaputai** (3).
faint *v.* **betai** (2).
fairy tales *n.* **opipi**.
faithful — **sai dimaire**;
— **sero demai**.
fall — **ugoto** (2);
v. **bakoko wai** (2);
v. **derewa mameta** (1);
v. **dumu diai** (2);
v. **teutenai** (1);
v. **teutenai** (3);
v. **zososu awai** (2).
fall down *v.* **aresemai**;
v. **duwai**;
v. **gunumai**;
v. **zososu awai** (3).

fall off — **deme** (2).
fall over *v.* **gowai** (2).
fall short — **apupu wai** (2).
fall slowly *v.* **sisua sai** (2).
falsehood *n.* **opi**.
family — **didikai** (1);
— **dikai** (1);
— **mai awiso** (1), *see:* **mai**;
n. **sedikai**;
n. **sibu osino** (1).
famine — **dora botiyo** (1);
n. **gaga sai** (2).
far — **gamu gamura**;
— **tóna**;
— **zora zarako** (2), *see:* **zora**.
far apart — **aike kaike**.
far away — **aike aike**.
far off — **aike**.
farewell — **arugai** (1);
v. **arugai** (2).

fart — **zegemu**.
fashion *n*. **tani** (2).
fast — **sienái** (2).
fat *n*. **gawi** (2).
father *n*. **ma aka**;
n. **mama**.
father-in-law *n*. **atiwo** (2);
n. **atiwo wosewa**, *see:* **atiwo**.
fathers *n*. **mamana**.
favor *v*. **gapinoya**, *see:* **gamai**.
favorite *n*. **mua mai** (2).
fear *n*. **azu**$_2$;
v. **azu wai** (1), *see:* **azu**$_2$.
feast *n*. **bónà** (1).
feathers *n*. **má** (3);
n. **tu** (2).
feeble — **titiwa**.
feelers (of fish) *n*. **gou** (1).
feeling — **yatu tamai** (2).
fellowship *n*. **tayai** (3).
female *n*. **bama diri** (2), *see:* **bama**.
female animal *interrog*. **ai** (3).
fence *n*. **goma** (2);
n. **nebo**;
n. **pua**.
fend *v*. **zizai** (1).
fern *n*. **ano**;
n. **darawaina**;
n. **gozino** (1);
n. **turi**;
n. **utuna**;
n. **wewono**;
n. **wiruwara**.
fetch *v*. **zuanai** (2).
fever — **tama mena mana**.
few — **etokaka**;
— **kaka mai**, *see:* **kákà**.
fiancee — **sero nai** (1).
fig tree *n*. **nemuye**.
fight *n*. **bogi** (3);
n. **ge** (2);
n. **zuzuna**;
v. **bogi wai** (1);
v. **bunai** (2);
v. **zuzuna wai**, *see:* **zuzuna**.
fighting stance — **abebeina** (3).
file *n*. **wiza** (2).
fill *v*. **nukai** (2);
v. **puyai**$_1$.
fill in *v*. **dunai**.
fill up *v*. **dumai**;
v. **niginoya**.
fin *n*. **kepa**;
n. **toa** (1).
find *v*. **tamai** (2);
v. **tápinoyà** (1).
finger *n*. **sisino** (1).
fingernail *n*. **wana powi**, *see:* **wana**.
fingers — **sausisino**;
n. **wana sisino**, *see:* **wana**.

finish *v*. **awa tutu diai**;
v. **pesunai**;
v. **tepo wai**.
fire — **ni** (3);
n. **niao** (1).
firefly *n*. **uwi** (1).
firelight *n*. **sina** (2).
fireplace *n*. **titi au sawai** (2);
n. **titi niao**.
firesticks *n*. **wiba** (2).
firewood — **ni** (3).
first — **gita** (1);
— **zazore** (3).
first-born *n*. **mua mai** (1).
firstfruit — **giti potai**, *see:* **giti**$_2$.
firstfruits *n*. **ma giti potai** (2), *see:* **má**.
fish — **berasa**;
n. **aitumo**;
n. **besa**;
n. **besu**;
n. **boi** (3);
n. **bui** (2);
n. **gaiwa**;
n. **gibo**;
n. **giriba** (2);
n. **gumi**$_1$;
n. **kou doba**;
n. **mari**;
n. **mukini**;
n. **nire more**;
n. **nosu**;
n. **peko**;
n. **pewagi** (1);
n. **sanu** (2);
n. **siriri busai**;
n. **sopiri**;
n. **tatai**;
n. **tataya**;
n. **torobo**;
n. **uwewo**;
n. **wawana**;
n. **wo** (2);
n. **wo pewai**;
n. **yewà** (3);
n. **za wo**, *see:* **zà**;
n. **zago**;
n. **ze bui**;
n. **zepa** (4);
v. **dimai** (2).
fish (river) *n*. **agúa**.
five — **wana da**, *see:* **wana**.
fix — **kora ma kora wai**, *see:* **korawai**;
v. **korawai** (2).
fizz *v*. **kumene kumene wai** (1).
flake *v*. **kokumai**.
flame — **dudu gayai**;
n. **bebesai**;
n. **niao dudu gayai**, *see:* **niao**;
n. **wuru waru wai**;
n. **wuru were wai**.

flame up *v.* **niao beri beri wai**, *see:* **niao**.
flare *v.* **beri beri wai**.
flat — **petata**.
flatter — **ge zozoware sai**, *see:* **ge**;
v. **uzutai** (2).
flavorful — **mege** (2).
flee *v.* **azu bayai**, *see:* **azu**$_2$.
flesh *n.* **pisi** (1).
flicker *v.* **peperi peperi wai**.
flip *v.* **puta pata wai**.
flip off *v.* **wieke nai**.
float *v.* **peusa peusa wai**;
v. **pisai** (2).
flood — **wama buna**, *see:* **wama**;
n. **ou wama** (1), *see:* **ou**.
flood (river) *n.* **wama** (3).
flood silt — **bunawa**.
floor *n.* **wata**.
floor joists — **du** (2).
flop — **bukere wai** (3);
v. **puta pata wai**.
flower *n.* **kokoro**.
flowers *n.* **koberu**.
flung — **desimai** (6).
flute *n.* **bui** (1);
n. **bui bama**, *see:* **bui**;
n. **bui ema**, *see:* **bui**;
n. **kauri**;
n. **kauro**.
flutter *v.* **ubebe ubebe wai**.
fly *n.* **diso**;
n. **pima**;
n. **soweni**;
n. **towe**;
v. **umai** (1).
flying fox *n.* **baba** (1).
flying squirrel *n.* **kayò**.
fog *n.* **guma** (3).
fold *v.* **sopinoya** (1);
v. **winai**.
fold hands *v.* **boma gayai**.
fold over *v.* **bozai** (1).
follow *v.* **ama ganai**;
v. **susumai** (4);
v. **zazanai** (2);
v. **ziai** (2).
follow someone *v.* **ame ame wai**.
followers *n.* **awiso** (2).
fontanelle — **giti upuru**, *see:* **giti**$_2$.
food — **nena nai** (1), *see:* **nena**;
n. **nena** (2).
foot *n.* **te**$_2$ (2).
footsteps *n.* **te awi**, *see:* **te**$_2$.
for — **emo** (1).
forbid *v.* **azu sai** (2).
forbidden — **aka** (1).
force along *v.* **sinai** (2).
force down *v.* **ziwai**$_1$ (1).
forehead *n.* **mewa** (1).
foremost — **zazore** (2).
foresight — **yatu tamai** (5).
forest *n.* **nopa**;
n. **tawata** (1);
n. **titi tawata** (2).
forget *v.* **muwenai**;
v. **sirai** (1).
forgive *v.* **disai** (4).
forked (stick) — **dinanai** (2).
former — **zasu** (1).
fornication — **yai mono**;
n. **kuma** (4).
fornicator *n.* **gamo** (4).
forty — **ema eto**, *see:* **ema**.
found — **ewegi**;
v. **tamai** (4).
foundation *n.* **siwako** (4).
four — **zoeto zoeto**, *see:* **zo eto**.
fourth finger *n.* **gagana**.
fragment *n.* **mumuka** (2);
v. **yarasa awai** (1).
free — **mui amu** (2), *see:* **mui**.
free fall — **wowoga wawoga**.
freedom — **sior beto wai** (2).
freeze with fear *v.* **kotumai tepo wai**, *see:* **kotumai**.
frequently — **awai duai eni**;
— **eyaya** (1).
fresh — **sekà** (1).
friend *n.* **otao** (1).
friends *n.* **nebu asini** (2).
frog *n.* **gaya** (1);
n. **geraku**;
n. **zikia**.
from there — **ona** (1);
rel. **ana** (1).
from where *interrog. loc.* **nana**.
froth — **wama pora**, *see:* **wama**.
frown — **birigi barigi wai** (2).
fruit — **me** (3);
n. **asi me**, *see:* **asi**;
n. **ni me**, *see:* **ni**;
n. **wae me**, *see:* **wae**.
fry *v.* **moyai** (1).
full — **bera mai**;
— **denai** (3).
fullness — **denai** (3).
fun — **tani butani**, *see:* **tani**;
n. **tani** (2).
fungus *n.* **kori kori**;
n. **mosowa**;
n. **tama korikori**;
n. **tama timai** (1);
n. **zepa** (5).
fuzz *n.* **usisi** (1);
n. **wui**.

G - g

gall *n.* **muti** (2).
gall bladder *n.* **muti** (1).
garbage *n.* **gau** (1).
garden *n.* **bua**$_2$ (2);
n. **notu**.
gasp — **akan si wai**.
gasping — **akaru akaru**.
gather — **aunai** (2);
— **goro dai**;
v. **asa waura wai**;
v. **asumai**;
v. **dara dubu wai** (2);
v. **doetiro** (2);
v. **dorowetiro** (2);
v. **dubu dai**;
v. **ge timai**, *see:* **ge**;
v. **kokounai**;
v. **timai**;
v. **zimai**$_2$ (2);
v. **zuanai** (2).
gathering *n.* **tutuma**.
gecko *n.* **banawa** (1).
generation *n.* **sibu osino** (2).
generosity *n.* **dumi** (3).
generous — **dumi yagaba**, *see:* **dumi**.
genitals *n.* **imeti** (1).
genitals (female) *n.* **ari**.
ghost *n.* **niewa** (1).
gift *n.* **nupe** (1).
gills *n.* **apana**.
girl — **sasi**;
n. **bama diri** (1), *see:* **bama**;
n. **kanowa**;
n. **zebia** (2).
girth *n.* **pepera**.
give *v.* **diriegai** (1);
v. **nupe patai**;
v. **potai** (3).
gladly — **duba peu wai**, *see:* **duba**.
glans *n.* **wi kawai** (1), *see:* **wi**.
glisten — **koa koa wai** (2).
glue *n.* **usuma mu**, *see:* **usuma**.
glutton *n.* **ono nai** (1).
gnash — **di wiai** (2), *see:* **di**.
gnats *n.* **kumisa** (1).
go *imp.* **bamu**;
v. **gayai** (4);
v. **susawia**.
go away *v.* **bozai** (2);
v. **deto deto wai** (1);
v. **siemu saemu wai** (1).
go wild *v.* **titepu wai** (1).
goat *n.* **meme** (2);
n. **noni**.
God — **Anutu**.
good — **ewa awa nana**;
— **ewa gaewa**;
— **ewanana**;
— **koko** (1);
— **kokopai**, *see:* **koko**;
— **neine** (1).
good situation — **ewa kora (wai)** (1).
good-bye — **wero baitai**, *see:* **baitai**.
goof *v.* **were were wai** (2).
goose flesh *n.* **tama giru diwinoya**.
goose pimples *n.* **tama giru diwinoya**.
gorge *v.* **nukai** (1).
gossip — **tura sai** (2), *see:* **tura**;
n. **ge bisi** (2), *see:* **ge**;
v. **ge busai** (2), *see:* **ge**.
gourd *n.* **bobo** (3);
n. **oro tiwi**, *see:* **oro**;
n. **ugemi**;
n. **uma** (2);
n. **wuwusa**.
grandchild *n.* **apie** (2);
n. **mai apie**, *see:* **mai**.
grandfather *n.* **apie mata**.
grandmother *n.* **apie bama**.
grandparent *n.* **apie** (1).
grasp — **dimuna gamuna wai** (3).
grass *n.* **yeke**;
n. **zewaka**.
grass skirt *n.* **anu** (1).
grasshopper *n.* **giriba** (1).
grater *n.* **tabibi** (1).
grave *n.* **kote** (2).
gravel *n.* **omata burara** (2), *see:* **omata**;
n. **omato buroro baroro** (1), *see:* **omata**;
n. **yayau**;
n. **yayau omata**.
grease *n.* **gawi** (1).
greatest — **zazore** (1).
great-grandparent *n.* **ewowo** (1).
green — **buge** (2).
greens — **gune**;
— **sia** (1);
n. **neti**;
n. **obi** (2);
n. **ya** (1).
greet — **arenai** (1);
— **atiki** (2).
grid *n.* **para** (2).
grille *n.* **tama timai** (1).
groan *v.* **oyai oinoya** (1);
v. **tikaki sai** (1);
v. **titaki sai**.
groper *n.* **magaga**;
n. **poto**$_1$.
ground *n.* **atárà**;
n. **kaiza** (1);
n. **tiwini** (2);

n. **zebu** (1).
group *n.* **dubu** (3).
grow — **boiza wai**.
growl *v.* **gagana sai**;
v. **kuku sai** (2).
gruel *n.* **ame dawai** (2), *see:* **ame**.
grumble *v.* **gung ga sai**;
v. **kumu kamu wai** (2).
grunt — **goku sai**;
v. **ina diai**, *see:* **ina**.
guard *n.* **sima** (2);
n. **uma** (1);
v. **kate wai**;
v. **uma wai** (3).
guardian *n.* **dia** (3).
guava *n.* **goawa**.
guest *n.* **esewa** (1).
Guhu-Samane tribe *n.* **bia** (2).
gums — **mutana** (1).
guria pidgeon *n.* **au dubo**.
gust — **inonore mai** (1), *see:* **inonore**.

H - h

hair *n.* **giti tu**, *see:* **giti**$_2$;
n. **tama tu**;
n. **tu** (1).
half — **agewa** (1);
— **wena** (2).
half full — **tuba**.
hand *n.* **wana** (1).
handiwork — **sao**.
handle *n.* **tina** (1);
n. **ua**$_1$ (1);
n. **ua**$_1$ (2);
n. **uwia** (2);
v. **wanasa wai** (1).
handle (bag) *n.* **ati tina**, *see:* **ati**.
handle (drum) *n.* **boi tina**;
n. **matama** (3).
handsome — **giti boure** (1), *see:* **giti**$_2$.
hang *v.* **ikonai** (1).
hang down — **bukere wai** (1).
hang loose — **bukere wai** (2).
hang over — **desimai** (3).
hang up *v.* **payai**.
happen *v.* **kei awai** (1).
happiness — **ni gora gayai**, *see:* **ni**.
happy — **duba yaya wiai**, *see:* **duba**;
— **yawa sara**;
— **yawa yawa**.
harmonize *v.* **ziwigi zawaga wai** (2).
hat *n.* **giti boa**, *see:* **giti**$_2$;
n. **kana** (2).
hatchet *n.* **esuru**.
hatred *n.* **iwo** (2).
hawk *n.* **mamera bago**;
n. **zumi gusai**.
haze *n.* **guma** (2).
he *pro.* **nu**.
he himself *pro.* **nukanune**.
head *n.* **giti**$_2$ (1).
head (back of) *n.* **átù**.
headache — **dio gatai**.
headband *n.* **zagogo**;
n. **zara** (2).
headcovering *n.* **poia** (2).
headdress *n.* **ni imo** (2), *see:* **ni**.
headpiece *n.* **nanemo**.
headwaters *n.* **gomi** (3);
n. **ou gomi**, *see:* **ou**.
heal — **goya wai** (1);
v. **korawai** (4);
v. **wawa wai**.
hear *v.* **ge ninai** (1), *see:* **ge**;
v. **ninai** (1).
heart *n.* **uboa**.
heathen — **diga** (2).
heaven *n.* **utu** (2).
heaviness *n.* **mou puro nuai**, *see:* **mou**.
heavy — **mou** (1).
heavy with sleep — **giti mowenai**, *see:* **giti**$_2$.
heed *v.* **ninai** (4).
heel *n.* **te agi**, *see:* **te**$_2$.
heft *v.* **samai** (1).
heirloom — **bazai** (1).
hell *n.* **dega** (3).
help — **tipa dai**, *see:* **tipa**;
v. **gobawai** (1);
v. **soremai**;
v. **sou wai**.
helper *n.* **sogawai**;
n. **sou mai** (1).
helpless — **keziawai** (3).
here — **eta** (1);
rel. **ego** (1);
rel. **ena** (2).
hermit crab *n.* **guba**.
hesitate *v.* **zaita wai**.
hex *v.* **ziwai**$_2$.
hey — **agiyore** (2);
exclam. **áè**;
exclam. **si**.
hiccough — **muka**.
hidden — **piti piti**;
v. **sirai** (6).
hide — **dáwaì** (1);
v. **azu nitinoya**;
v. **begi wai** (2);
v. **bézai**;
v. **gogo wai** (1);
v. **tema wai** (2).
hide the truth — **ge abana wai**, *see:* **ge**;
v. **duba patiro sai**, *see:* **duba**.

high — **ike damu**.
hill *n*. **pama**.
hinder *v*. **kasunai** (2).
hip *n*. **awa be**, *see:* **awa**.
hip bone *n*. **dasawa** (1).
hit *v*. **dáì**.
hit and miss — **amo wai** (2).
hoard — **bae wai** (1).
hoarse — **duba azaí** (1), *see:* **duba**;
— **duba sikimai** (1), *see:* **duba**.
hoe — **baera**.
hold *v*. **sanai** (2);
v. **taka asai**;
v. **ziai** (1);
v. **ziro taka asai** (1);
v. **ziro tata tata wai** (1);
v. **zizimo wai** (1).
hold back *v*. **dimai** (3).
hold breath *v*. **ozana gagatai**, *see:* **ozana**.
hold (in arms) *v*. **osemai**.
hole *n*. **dorou wai** (2);
n. **kote** (1);
n. **toto**;
n. **ura** (1);
n. **ususa** (1).
holes *n*. **wa basai**, *see:* **wa**.
holiday *n*. **nenebu**;
n. **pura** (1).
holy — **da** (2);
— **sienáì** (4).
Holy Spirit *n*. **ozana** (5).
homeless — **so mara auka**.
honey *n*. **pika** (1).
honeybee *n*. **pika** (2).
honorifics — **bea**.
hop *v*. **kekeri kekeri wai**.
horn *n*. **sanu** (1).
hornbill *n*. **biama**.
horse *n*. **osi** (2).
hospital *n*. **yaya so**, *see:* **yaya**.
hot — **kaewa wai**;
— **mena mana**;
— **nina nina**.
house — **boga** (1);
n. **ibu** (1);
n. **mara** (1);
n. **só`** (2).
housefly *n*. **soweni**.
housegirl *n*. **aubama**.
houses — **ibu mara**, *see:* **ibu**;
n. **so mara**.
hover *v*. **abi abi wai**.
how many *interrog*. **nazo**.
human *n*. **erama** (2).
humble — **duba betaire**, *see:* **duba**;
— **wama ozai**, *see:* **wama**.
hung up — **desimai** (4).
hunger *n*. **meri** (1);
v. **uza wai** (2).
hungry — **zozowa wai** (2).
hunt *v*. **wowi wai**.
hunt for *v*. **kauwai**.
hurry — **awita sai** (4);
v. **bena bena wai**;
v. **ororo wai**, *see:* **ororo**.
hurt — **yaya sai** (1), *see:* **yaya**.
husband *n*. **ema** (3);
n. **iu**.
husbands — **ibana**.
hush *v*. **usika awai** (2);
v. **usuku awai** (3).
husk *n*. **puti** (1);
n. **uso puti**, *see:* **uso**;
n. **za puti**, *see:* **zá**;
v. **pewai**.
hut — **boga** (2).
hybiscus *n*. **bi** (3).
hymn *n*. **yere** (1).
hypocrite — **iwawa eto**, *see:* **iwawa**.

I - i

I — **na** (1);
— **nama** (1).
identical — **ego ago wai** (2).
idle *v*. **tepo itai** (2).
ignite *v*. **gugunai** (1).
ignorant of *adj*. **sirai**.
ignore *v*. **geina ninai**;
v. **giro gago awai** (1);
v. **gure potei**, *see:* **gure**;
v. **gure zunai** (1), *see:* **gure**;
v. **nini danago wai**.
illness *n*. **gaga sai** (3);
n. **tumuna**.
image *n*. **ititi** (3).
imitate *v*. **etetewai** (2);
v. **sao wai**, *see:* **saò**;
v. **tome wai**.
impatient — **otaya pesunai** (4).
impetuous — **wane duane kaka samu** (1).
impossible *v*. **beu dai** (2).
imprint *v*. **keisemai** (3).
inanimate *adj*. **amai** (2).
incisor *n*. **tau**$_2$.
incline *n*. **dega** (2);
n. **puriri** (2).
incomprehensible *v*. **beu dai** (2).
increase *v*. **pusasa asai** (2).
indecision — **iwawa wai**.
index finger *n*. **wana soru** (1), *see:* **wana**.
individually — **imata kamata**, *see:* **imata**;
— **tere tere** (3);
— **teregi wai**.

indomitable — **pugeu**.
insane — **bi darau muwa** (1);
— **dau** (2).
insect *n*. **kowa** (1);
n. **mai wekimai** (2);
n. **towe**;
n. **tua woi**;
n. **tubo**;
n. **uwe** (2);
n. **waewo**$_2$;
n. **yaira**;
n. **zimama**;
n. **zimi** (1);
n. **zubemi**;
n. **zumi**.
inside — **moka**;
— **tura** (2).
inside (house) — **du** (1);
— **duru**.
insist *v*. **beina baina wai**;
v. **ge beina baina** (1), *see:* **ge**.
insistance — **awita sai** (3).
inspect *v*. **temai**$_2$ (1).
intending — **sero** (2).
intercourse — **ma busa ni**;
— **ma kaka namu**;
— **wizi nuai**.
interrupt *v*. **asaku awero duri** (1).
intestine *n*. **tawata tini**;
n. **nopa tini**, *see:* **tini**.
intestines *n*. **tini** (2);
n. **ze** (2).
intuition — **yatu tamai** (1).
inundate *v*. **kururunai** (2).
invalid — **keziawai** (1).
invalids — **kekezia wewenai**.
invite *v*. **uzumai** (3);
v. **zawa sai** (2), *see:* **zawa**.
ironwood — **goroba** (3).
island *n*. **gutu**.
it *pro*. **nu**.
itch — **ginita**;
v. **kiri kari wai**.
itchy — **ginita ginita wai**, *see:* **ginita**.

J - j

jam in *v*. **puyai**$_2$ (3).
jaw *n*. **otata** (2);
n. **owawa**.
jealous — **duba waya pumai**, *see:* **duba**;
— **tura sai** (1), *see:* **tura**;
v. **kotumai waya pai** (1), *see:* **kotumai**.
jellyfish *n*. **kuwiwi**;
n. **yeye** (1).
jerk — **itiri awai** (2).
Jesus — **Yesu**.
Jesus' disciples — **mai awiso** (2), *see:* **mai**.
Jew's harp *n*. **begu** (1).
jiggle *v*. **darata darata wai**;
v. **data data wai** (2);
v. **pesai** (2).
job *n*. **bua**$_2$ (3).
join *v*. **dorou wai**;
v. **punai**;
v. **susumai** (1);
v. **susumai** (2);
v. **susumai** (3);
v. **taiyai**;
v. **tavio nuai**;
v. **tayai** (1);
v. **tayai** (3).
joint *n*. **umu** (1);
n. **ususa** (2).
jostle *v*. **bogi wai** (2).
judgment day — **bé bamure** (2), *see:* **bé**.
juice *n*. **su** (3).
jump *v*. **wiese wiese wai**, *see:* **wiese wai**;
v. **zokari awai**;
v. **zokari zokari wai**.
jump off *v*. **zizisumai**.
jump over *v*. **zausemai** (1).
jungle *n*. **motu**;
n. **ni motu**, *see:* **ni**;
n. **wara** (2).

K - k

keep *v*. **woi wai** (3).
keepsake — **bazai** (2).
kick *v*. **kisina awai**;
v. **te meni dai**, *see:* **te**$_2$.
kick (arms and legs) *v*. **auna kauna wai**.
kick (with hands and feet) — **aziamai** (2).
kidneys *n*. **pisisiwa**.
killed *v*. **niewa betai** (1).
kind — **dumi yagaba**, *see:* **dumi**.
kindness — **bayao** (1);
n. **dumi** (1).
king *n*. **zawitimai** (2).
kingdom *n*. **zawitimai** (2).
kingfisher *n*. **bè bamure**.
kiss *v*. **imai** (2).
kitchen *n*. **masi au sawaira**, *see:* **masi**.
knee *n*. **bawa**.
kneel *v*. **bawa diai** (1), *see:* **bawa**;
v. **gogosu duwai** (2).
knife *n*. **apeta**;
n. **íwì**;
n. **kaia**;

	n. **kasiwa**.
knock	*v.* **kikiri wai** (1).
knot	— **sóna**;
	n. **kazero**;
	n. **sipunai** (1);
	n. **umu** (2);
	v. **sipinoya** (1).

L - l

labor	*n.* **waura bamu** (2).
lack	— **dora botiyo** (2);
	— **zozowa wai** (3).
ladder	*n.* **niwi**;
	n. **tari** (2).
lagoon	*n.* **ubutu** (3).
laid on	— **ganau** (2).
lake	*n.* **ou poi** (2), *see:* **ou**;
	n. **ou ubù**, *see:* **ou**;
	n. **ou ubútù** (2), *see:* **ou**;
	n. **poi**;
	n. **ubu**;
	n. **ubutu** (1).
lamb	*n.* **dama** (2).
lame	— **zabura wai** (1).
lament	— **dibe**.
lamp	— **damu** (2);
	n. **damana** (1).
land	— **eta** (2);
	n. **titi tawata** (1);
	n. **zebu** (3).
landmark	*n.* **buzo**.
landslide	*n.* **dubune mai**.
languages	— **ge ewe pape** (1), *see:* **ge**.
lantern	— **damu** (2).
lap	— **ene** (1).
laplap	*n.* **mo** (3).
larva	*n.* **benua**.
later	— **ama**.
laugh	*v.* **gewiziai**.
launch	*v.* **isa bua**.
lavish	*v.* **uziwai**.
law	*n.* **sai zewai wai** (1).
lay	*v.* **nabai** (2).
lay out	*v.* **tega wai** (2).
lazy	— **berea**;
	— **biawa** (1);
	— **ia sao**;
	— **sesia wai**;
	— **tama mou wai**;
	adj. **timara (wai)**.
lead	*v.* **mui** (1).
leader	*n.* **mua mai** (3).
leaf	*n.* **gi** (2);
	n. **ni gi**, *see:* **ni**.
lean	*v.* **erenai** (3).
lean against	*v.* **desenai**.
lean over	*v.* **bakine wai**.
leash	*n.* **mui** (2).
least	*adj.* **osai**$_1$.
leather	— **deti** (1).
leave	— **duai** (1).
leaves	*n.* **ni gomi** (2), *see:* **ni**.
leeches	*n.* **degine**.
left side	— **anika**.
leg	*n.* **te**$_2$ (1).
length	— **pusai**$_2$ (2);
	— **woinai** (3);
	n. **wato**.
leper	*n.* **boya** (2);
	n. **boya aya** (2).
leprosy	— **ina** (2).
lesser	*adj.* **osai**$_1$.
let go	*v.* **teutenai** (2).
letter	*n.* **pasi** (2).
levels	— **tikana tokana wai** (1).
liar	*n.* **be doena wai ema** (2).
lie	— **ge puti** (1), *see:* **ge**;
	n. **opi**;
	v. **opi sai**, *see:* **opi**.
lie on back	*v.* **paetai** (2).
life	*n.* **nuai**.
lift up	*v.* **pi wai** (1).
light	— **zasi tamere nai**;
	n. **zasimai**;
	v. **izimai**.
lightning	*n.* **piripiri**.
lightweight	— **peo pepesa wai**;
	— **peu** (1).
like	— **ine** (1);
	— **yaba dasiga wai** (1);
	v. **komo gai**;
	v. **yaba wai** (1).
likes	— **dipapa ninoya**.
limb (of tree)	*n.* **bonà**.
lime	*n.* **oro** (1).
limit	*n.* **tani** (1).
limp	*v.* **begine begine wai**;
	v. **keita keita wai**.
lined up	— **zori zori** (1).
lip sore	*n.* **be dimai** (2), *see:* **bè**.
lips	*n.* **begítì** (1).
liquid	*n.* **su** (2).
listen	*v.* **epai** (1).
little	— **tame tame** (2).
live	*v.* **nuai** (1).
liver	*n.* **wama** (1).
lizard	*n.* **asou**;
	n. **banawa** (2);
	n. **pisa**;
	n. **pukoro**;
	n. **sani** (1);
	n. **zonobu**.
lobster	*n.* **zanaso**.

lock *v.* **so be gagatai**, *see:* **so be**.
locust *n.* **zazaki**.
log — **busai** (2);
n. **zawi** (1).
loincloth *n.* **gogo** (1);
n. **mo** (1).
lonely — **zozowa wai** (4);
— **zozowa wai** (7).
loner *n.* **motau**.
long — **iboi**;
— **iboi yaboi** (2), *see:* **iboi**;
— **tatana**.
longsuffering — **awa diai** (1).
look *n.* **gi** (3).
look after *v.* **ite wai** (3);
v. **samo dai** (2).
look at *v.* **iri...nai** (1).
look over *v.* **temai**$_2$ (2).
loose — **duai** (3).
Lord — **tuà**.
lose *v.* **taragai**.
lost *v.* **sirai** (7).
louse *n.* **zimi** (1).
love — **ara tamai** (1);
— **bayao** (2);
n. **dumi** (2);
n. **zo** (2);
v. **duba bayao wai**, *see:* **duba**;
v. **gapinoya**, *see:* **gamai**;
v. **komo gai**;
v. **zo amai** (2), *see:* **zo**;
v. **zo wai** (3), *see:* **zo**.
loved — **woni** (2).
lukewarm — **mena mana kenara**, *see:* **mena mana**.
lullabye — **gore**.
lump — **arapu** (3);
— **bugomo**;
n. **bugomo mai** (2).
lumps *n.* **mumuka** (5).
lungs *n.* **popa**.

M - m

machete *n.* **kasiwa**.
magic *n.* **goe** (1);
n. **gubi**;
n. **káyò** (1);
n. **waru** (2).
mainstream *n.* **ipu** (2).
make *v.* **wai** (2).
make fun of *v.* **isimai** (3).
make paint *v.* **beba**.
malaria — **demirara** (2).
male — **mata**;
n. **ema** (2).
male (animal) — **dire**.
males — **mamatana**.
malice — **bia dimai**.
man *n.* **ema** (1);
n. **erama** (1).
mango *n.* **yéwà**.
mangrove *n.* **komu** (1).
manta ray *n.* **duna** (2);
n. **soe duna**.
manure *n.* **ze** (1).
many — **dainiro** (1);
— **para para**;
— **saisai**;
— **tasa tasa**;
adj. **witai**$_1$.
map *n.* **ititi** (5).
marble *n.* **tubi** (1).
march *v.* **zara unai**.
mark (trail) *v.* **soya bozai**, *see:* **soya**.
marked for — **gegenai** (1);
— **gerai**.
marker *n.* **gabu** (1).
marmot *n.* **kaesi**.
married — **atai**.
marry — **atai**.
marsh *n.* **papawa**.
mask *n.* **ni kewai** (2), *see:* **ni**;
n. **ni wetu kewai**, *see:* **ni**.
masquerade *v.* **irora wai**.
mast *n.* **zonu**.
mat *n.* **sawa**;
n. **sopi**;
n. **suna deme**;
n. **tia**$_2$;
n. **tia diai**, *see:* **tia**$_2$.
mate — **ipune** (2).
meal *n.* **sa**.
meaning *n.* **súsù** (3).
measure *v.* **tega wai** (1).
meat *n.* **anu** (3);
n. **miti**$_2$;
n. **pisi** (2);
n. **wo** (3).
meek — **burau** (2);
— **burou** (2);
— **wama betai** (2), *see:* **wama**.
meet — **aunai** (1);
v. **augai**.
meeting *n.* **tutuma**.
melt *v.* **tiwai** (2).
men — **ema mamai**.
mend *v.* **toto wai** (1).
menstruation — **azua**.
mercy — **awa diai** (1);
— **duba beyata**, *see:* **duba**;
— **duba osai**, *see:* **duba**.
mess up *v.* **usi besi wai** (3).
message — **awi** (1).
middle — **soe** (1).
middle-aged — **tama apai**.

middle-sized — **boroko**.
midnight — **pi tuma amai**, *see:* **pi**.
milk *n.* **ami mu**, *see:* **ami**$_1$.
minnow *n.* **dimaguri**;
n. **ia**;
n. **moka kawa**;
n. **tataya**.
mirror *n.* **asisi**.
miser — **bae wai** (2).
miss *v.* **wosunai** (2).
missing — **benau bézai**, *see:* **benau**.
mix *v.* **diriwi darawa wai**.
mix up — **siro siro wai** (4).
mock *v.* **isimai** (3);
v. **sero ziai**.
molars *n.* **dimu susu** (1).
mold (clay) *v.* **sapikore awai** (1).
moldy — **opo diwai**.
mole *n.* **susumi**.
money *n.* **moni** (1);
n. **ni gomi** (3), *see:* **ni**;
n. **omata** (3).
moon *n.* **ino** (2);
n. **inua** (1).
morning — **pina**;
n. **moni** (2);
n. **pina gamu** (1), *see:* **pina**.
Moses — **mose**.
mosquito (large) *n.* **demira azi**.
mosquito (small) *n.* **demira**.
moss *n.* **pipi**.
moth *n.* **koiwa** (2).
mother — **bama begi**, *see:* **bama**;
n. **begi**;
n. **iaka**;
n. **mía** (1).
mother-in-law *n.* **imeti** (2);
n. **imeti gagara**, *see:* **imeti**.
mountain — **di** (4);
n. **dirimu**;
n. **dirumu**.
mourn *v.* **noi wai**.
mourner *n.* **ema somi** (1), *see:* **ema**.
mouth *n.* **bè**.
mouth (bag) *n.* **ati be**, *see:* **ati**.
mouth opening *n.* **be so**, *see:* **bè**.
move *v.* **denemai** (1).
move closer — **gigiso awero mai**, *see:* **gigiso awai**.
move farther — **gigiso awero bayai**, *see:* **gigiso awai**.
move over *v.* **gigiso awai**.
move (to avoid) *v.* **denemai** (2).
much later — **aurota auro awai**.
mud — **dokena** (1);
n. **buka**;
n. **pekama**.
mullet *n.* **omo**.
multiply *v.* **pusasa asai** (1);
v. **wisika asai** (1).
mumble *v.* **duba tu meni sai**, *see:* **duba**.
murdered *v.* **niewa betai** (2).
murderer — **goroba** (2).
mushroom *n.* **zà** (1).
musk *n.* **wopéna** (1).
mystery *n.* **bui** (3).

N - n

nail *n.* **boino** (1);
n. **te powi**, *see:* **te**$_2$.
naked — **bukoru matara** (2).
name *n.* **zazo** (1);
v. **asai** (5).
name after *v.* **nobu dutai** (1).
namesake *n.* **zazo** (2).
nape *n.* **tuma** (2).
narrow — **sopai**.
native — **natopo** (1).
navel *n.* **kurubi**.
near — **zorage** (1).
nearly *adv.* **sogo**.
neck *n.* **duba** (2);
n. **tuma** (1).
necklace *n.* **biuze**;
n. **gui**.
needle *n.* **égì**;
n. **zagi**$_1$.
neighbor *n.* **nebu asini** (1).
nephew *n.* **meta** (1).
nest — **átà** (2);
n. **wa** (3);
n. **zau**.
net *n.* **monga** (1);
n. **pútà**;
n. **taunamu**.
net (fish) *n.* **koiti**;
n. **moga** (2);
n. **mona** (1).
nettles *n.* **gozino** (2);
n. **nara**.
new — **sékà**.
newcomer *n.* **ayamu** (2).
news — **awi** (1);
— **oziga** (1).
newspaper *n.* **nenesu**.
next day — **awi** (2).
nice — **neine** (2).
niece *n.* **meta** (1);
n. **zebia** (2).
night — **pi**.
nightmare *n.* **puregi umai**.
nine — **awara gagana** (2).
no — **tepo** (1).
no one — **da di** (3), *see:* **da**.
nocturnal emission — **kotumu kotumu bama tamai**, *see:* **kotumai**.

nod *v.* **ditiri awai**.
noise — **awi** (1);
n. **duruka**;
n. **pasi** (1).
noisy — **pasi kuasi** (1), *see:* **pasi**.
none — **da di** (2), *see:* **da**;
— **tepo** (2);
— **tepo tapo**, *see:* **tepo**;
— **tepowa** (1).
non-edible — **napu**.
non-relation *n.* **woziwo** (1).
nonsense word — **agiyore** (1).
noon — **waiko soe sienai**, *see:* **waiko**.
noose *n.* **geta** (3).
north — **bage** (2).
nose — **wena** (1).
nostrils *n.* **wena so**, *see:* **wena**.
not — **kákà** (1).
notch *v.* **daka dai** (1).
notched — **dinanai** (1).
note *n.* **pasi** (2).
nothing — **tepowa** (2).
now — **zeme** (1).
number — **zare** (1).
nut *n.* **iwa**;
n. **taita** (1).

O - o

oar *n.* **wana** (2).
obey *v.* **be dimai** (1), *see:* **bè**;
v. **ge dimai**, *see:* **ge**;
v. **ge ninai** (3), *see:* **ge**;
v. **ninai** (3).
oblivious — **dau dau wai** (1).
obstacle *n.* **beu**.
ocean *n.* **éwà** (1).
ocean cave *n.* **awai bana**.
octopus *n.* **kokite**.
odor — **bemiti** (1);
n. **pom sà**.
offering *n.* **zame**;
n. **zawi** (2).
offspring — **mai** (1).
often — **eyaya** (2).
ogre *n.* **doreima** (1).
old — **aso** (1);
— **botino**;
— **gai beka wai**, *see:* **gai**;
— **mamatu**;
— **matu** (1);
— **tara** (1);
— **zai**;
— **zasu** (2).
old (person) *n.* **atà** (2).
one — **da** (1);
n. **zo** (1).
one by one — **da da** (1), *see:* **da**.
only — **daba** (1);
— **gege**;
— **imata** (1).
open — **damu** (1);
v. **apinai** (2);
v. **pi wai** (2);
v. **piai** (1).
open (book) *v.* **kanai** (1);
v. **paetai** (4).
open (door) *v.* **piakanai**;
v. **so be apai**, *see:* **so be**;
v. **so be piakanai**, *see:* **so be**.
open (mouth) *v.* **bè anai**, *see:* **bè**.
opening *n.* **so be pei kaka** (2), *see:* **so be**.
orange — **gewawai** (1);
n. **gesio**.
organize *v.* **sianaì** (2).
ornery *adj.* **tebe tabe wai**$_1$ (2).
orphan *n.* **ane unai** (3);
n. **poiwo**.
orphans *n.* **popoiwo**.
other — **ewe** (2).
ouch — **oia**.
outrigger *n.* **wa tama**, *see:* **wa**.
outsider *n.* **bebeni babeni**;
n. **woziwo** (2).
overcome *v.* **koukou wosuniro itai** (2).
overflow *v.* **berekunai** (3).
oversee *v.* **simaì**.
overseer *n.* **dia** (4);
n. **simaì**.
overtake *v.* **koukou wosuniro itai** (1).
overturned — **wopunai** (3).
owl *n.* **usu**.
owned — **zawe mai**.
oyster *n.* **gazewi** (1).

P - p

pack *v.* **penai**.
pack in *v.* **puyai**$_2$ (1).
pad *n.* **samaga (wai)** (1).
paddle — **dáwaì** (3);
n. **wana** (2);
v. **wa dawai**, *see:* **wa**.
pain — **yaya sai** (2), *see:* **yaya**;
n. **yaya** (2).
paint — **bewa gayai**;
v. **omo gayai**.
palatable — **ge moka** (2), *see:* **ge**.
palm *n.* **wana moka**, *see:* **wana**;

	n. **waria**.
pancreas	*n.* **meri** (3).
pandanus	— **ona** (2);
	n. **buna** (1);
	n. **gagi**;
	n. **moga** (1);
	n. **mona** (3);
	n. **sasawa**;
	n. **sasina** (3);
	n. **uwe** (1);
	n. **zewa**.
pans	*n.* **au tewa**.
papaya	*n.* **kapaya** (2);
	n. **moyape**;
	n. **samo**.
Papuans	— **giti zini** (3), *see:* **giti**$_2$.
parable	*n.* **ge bezai ine**, *see:* **ge**.
paraplegic	— **mapeta wai**.
parrot	*n.* **aménà**;
	n. **ni nibo** (1), *see:* **ni**;
	n. **oréra**;
	n. **zuizai**.
part	— **agewa** (2).
particle	*n.* **bugomo mai** (1).
partition	*n.* **so kapai**.
party	— **ana bona**;
	— **tuyai** (1).
pass	*n.* **pasi** (2).
pass by	*v.* **dainai** (1).
pass through	— **busai** (4).
pass (unseen)	*v.* **siemai** (1).
pastor	*n.* **giti kopi** (3), *see:* **giti**$_2$.
path	— **begata**;
	— **eba** (2);
	— **ebata** (2).
patience	— **awa diai** (1).
patient	— **wama niso do orenai itase**, *see:* **wama**.
pawpaw	*n.* **kapaya** (1);
	n. **moyape**;
	n. **samo**.
pay	*v.* **zuma gayai**, *see:* **zuma**.
pay attention	*v.* **dana seka ninai**, *see:* **dana**.
peace	— **ewa kora (wai)** (2);
	n. **bega** (1);
	n. **mona** (2);
	n. **monga** (2).
peak	*n.* **ibu bopu** (1), *see:* **ibu**.
peanut	*n.* **kasa**.
pearl shell	*n.* **bema** (2).
peek	— **anegi wai**.
peel	*v.* **ditai**;
	v. **koyai** (2).
peel off	*v.* **kokai** (2);
	v. **koyai** (1).
peeling	— **tikana**;
	n. **wita** (1).
pen	*n.* **kinipe**.
pencil	— **kiripe**;
	n. **kinipe**.
penetrate	*v.* **ziwai**$_1$ (2).
penis	*n.* **atiwo** (1);
	n. **wi**.
penis (shaft)	— **wi ipu soropu**, *see:* **wi**.
penniless	— **bukoru matara** (4).
people	*n.* **erama** (3).
perfect	— **etutiro nuai** (3).
persist	*v.* **weso waso wai** (1).
pester	*v.* **ge beina baina** (3), *see:* **ge**.
pet	*v.* **samuyenai** (4);
	v. **tawa wai**.
photo	*n.* **poto**$_2$.
pick	*v.* **muyai** (1);
	v. **tekai** (1);
	v. **zenai** (2).
picture	*n.* **ititi** (4).
piece	*n.* **ita** (2);
	n. **mumuka** (1).
piece of	*n.* **osino** (1).
pig	*n.* **ama pu**;
	n. **bebua** (2);
	n. **pu**;
	n. **pususu** (2).
pigeon	*n.* **ni niu**, *see:* **ni**.
pile up	— **pu unai**, *see:* **unai**;
	v. **puyai**$_2$ (4).
pimples	*n.* **pizua**.
pinch	— **ginai** (3);
	v. **pikimai**;
	v. **wekimai**.
pit	*n.* **gisa** (2);
	n. **ura** (3).
pit (fruit)	*n.* **nuna**.
pitpit	— **di** (1).
pitpit shoot	*n.* **di me** (1), *see:* **di**.
pity	*v.* **kapo zo wai**.
place	*n.* **masi** (1);
	n. **nana** (2);
	n. **só`** (1);
	n. **zara** (1);
	v. **potai** (2).
plague	*n.* **gaga sai** (1).
plain	— **garawi**;
	n. **neze** (3).
planet	*n.* **dabori** (1);
	n. **dabou** (1).
plant	— **buge** (3);
	— **purigi**;
	n. **nomaya**;
	n. **noza**;
	n. **puma**;
	n. **turi**;
	n. **wewono**;
	n. **wiruku** (1);
	v. **urai**.
platform	*n.* **opa**.
play	*v.* **ozina wai**.
Pleiades	*n.* **yara**.
plentiful	— **zamai** (2).
plow	*v.* **duinoya** (1).
pluck	*v.* **tekai** (2);

v. **wawai**.
plug *n.* **uwene**;
n. **wenw**;
v. **takanai** (2).
plugged — **az i** (1).
plume *n.* **ni imo** (1), *see:* **ni**.
pocket *n.* **kope**.
point — **dumu** (1);
v. **uzuzu wai**.
pointed — **dumu wiai** (1).
poise *v.* **sapikore awai** (2).
poke *v.* **gayai** (1);
v. **kuwinoya**;
v. **sinenai** (4).
pole — **owa** (3);
n. **anapa**;
n. **orowa**.
poles — **abebeina** (2).
policemen *n.* **pewagi** (2).
pollute *v.* **dena betena wai**.
pond *n.* **ou poi** (1), *see:* **ou**;
n. **ou ubútù** (1), *see:* **ou**.
pooped — **amua zemua wai** (3).
poor — **boga masa**.
porcupine *n.* **gima** (2).
porpoise *n.* **pususu** (1).
porridge *n.* **ma dawai**, *see:* **má**.
portion *n.* **itiego**.
Portuguese man-of-war *n.* **yeye** (2).
possess *v.* **topetai** (2).
possum — **gata** (2);
n. **woba**.
post *n.* **posi**$_2$;
n. **zasiwi**.
pound on *v.* **degi degi wai** (1).
pour *v.* **zozai** (2).
pour out *v.* **betewenai** (2).
pout *v.* **dumu wai** (2).
powder *n.* **oro moka**, *see:* **oro**.
power *n.* **putou** (1).
practice *v.* **etetewai** (1).
praise — **zazo de ike nai**, *see:* **zazo**;
v. **binare bowire wai**;
v. **bowi wai** (1).
pray *v.* **isa sai**.
prayer *n.* **begomo** (1).
praying mantis *n.* **enene**;
n. **wau kowio**.
precede *v.* **gita wai** (1), *see:* **gita**.
pregnant — **ino dainiro nuai** (2), *see:* **ino**;
— **mesawai** (2);
— **wasou wai**;
v. **mou wai** (1).
prepare — **denai** (4);
v. **sia wai** (1);
v. **woya wai** (1).
preserve *v.* **woi wai** (4).
pretend *v.* **esega wai** (2).
prevent *v.* **dimai** (3).
price *n.* **zuma** (1).
priest — **zame potai ema**, *see:* **zame**;
— **zawi potai ema**, *see:* **zawi**.
principle *n.* **súsù** (3).
print — **esa**$_2$.
prison *n.* **bunai so**, *see:* **bunai**.
prisoner *n.* **bunai ema** (1), *see:* **bunai**.
prod — **awita sai** (1);
v. **uza diai** (1);
v. **uzai** (3).
produce *n.* **timi** (1).
promise *v.* **sero gamai** (1).
promised to — **gegenai** (3).
pronounce *v.* **asai** (2).
prop up *v.* **koinai** (2).
protect *v.* **waru wai** (2), *see:* **waru**.
protrude *v.* **koizozo wai** (2).
provoke — **tina gayai**, *see:* **tina**;
v. **tini ziai**, *see:* **tini**;
v. **uza diai** (2).
prow *n.* **giti**$_2$ (2).
puddle *n.* **ósasa**;
n. **pukaki**.
pufferfish *n.* **ze bui**.
pull *v.* **zumai** (1).
pull back *v.* **soyai** (3).
pull out *v.* **gururumai** (1);
v. **kinemai** (1);
v. **sokai** (1);
v. **usai** (4).
pulp *n.* **ame me**, *see:* **ame**;
n. **ame usa**, *see:* **ame**;
n. **gisa** (1).
pulse — **itiri awai** (2).
pumpkin *n.* **matara**.
puncture *v.* **urukumai** (1).
purling — **bianai**.
purple — **bewa dito**.
purposeless — **siro siro wai** (2).
purposing — **sero** (2).
pursue *v.* **tunai** (2);
v. **zazanai** (1).
pus *n.* **zazina** (2).
push — **awita sai** (1);
— **sinegi awai** (2);
v. **musai** (1);
v. **musai** (2);
v. **musunai**, *see:* **musai**;
v. **musuni**, *see:* **musai**.
push along *v.* **sinai** (2).
push over *v.* **teumai**;
v. **teutemai**.
push through *v.* **zui bayai**.
put *v.* **motai**;
v. **potai** (1).
put together *v.* **dara potai**;
v. **dema tayai**.
python *n.* **emuye**;
n. **zosi**.

Q - q

question *n.* **atata**;
v. **atata wai** (2), *see:* **atata**.
quickly — **eya**;
— **ezamu**;
— **ore ore**;
— **ororo**.
quiet — **potiro nuai** (1);
v. **usika awai** (1);
v. **usuku awai** (1).
quiet down *v.* **orenai** (2).
quietly — **saitiro** (1);
— **wewetiro** (2).

R - r

race *v.* **saibore sumai**.
rack *n.* **kaya**.
radiance — **ginata ganata wai** (2).
raft *n.* **ena**.
rafters *n.* **pazai**.
rail *n.* **tu** (3).
rain — **wa warasa**, *see:* **wa**;
n. **wa** (2);
n. **wa boruza**, *see:* **wa**.
rainbow *n.* **mozi**.
raise *v.* **unai** (1).
rake *v.* **gizai**.
rally *v.* **dara dubu wai** (1);
v. **dowai** (2).
rap *v.* **degi degi wai** (2);
v. **kikiri wai** (2).
rapids *n.* **bobou** (1).
rat *n.* **goibo** (1).
raw — **sekà** (3).
ray *n.* **sina** (2);
n. **titiwi**;
n. **túà** (4).
ray (sun) *n.* **waiko te**, *see:* **waiko**.
read *v.* **azimai** (2).
reason *n.* **súsù** (3).
rebel — **iwoka wai** (2).
rebuke *v.* **gona wai** (1);
v. **senai** (1).
receive *v.* **pumai** (2).
recline *v.* **erenai** (1);
v. **sowene duro awai**, *see:* **sowene**.
recognize *v.* **saore gai**.
rectum *n.* **awa so**, *see:* **awa**.
red — **disa** (2);
— **izero somi wai**;
— **ziwa**.
red ochre — **beka**.
redden *v.* **izaí** (2).
reddish — **izasewai**.
reeds *n.* **toku**.
reef *n.* **bou** (1).
reef fish *n.* **gumo**.
reflect — **bibiri bibiri wai** (1);
v. **keisemai** (2);
v. **pipiri pipiri wai** (2).
reflection *n.* **ititi** (2).
refuse *v.* **wena kikiri awai** (3), *see:* **wena**.
reject *v.* **azu sai** (1);
v. **deto deto wai** (2);
v. **giro gago giago** (3);
v. **ipota wai** (3);
v. **wena kikiri awai** (2), *see:* **wena**.
relative — **dikai** (2);
n. **sedikai**;
n. **topa** (1).
relatives — **didikai** (2).
relax *v.* **orenai** (5);
v. **zanatiai** (2).
relinquish *v.* **dirinai**.
rely on — **tuma diai** (1), *see:* **tuma**.
remain *v.* **itai** (2).
remainder *n.* **ita** (3).
remind *v.* **awa uzai** (2).
remorse — **ge gatai** (2), *see:* **ge**.
remove *v.* **kokai** (1).
repair — **kora ma kora wai**, *see:* **korawai**;
v. **korawai** (2);
v. **toto wai** (2).
repay — **ina** (1);
v. **zuzai** (1).
repayment — **goya wai** (3).
repeatedly — **amire amire**;
— **sia** (2).
repent *v.* **duba dadawawai**, *see:* **duba**;
v. **duba kapetenai**, *see:* **duba**.
report — **oziga** (2).
reprimand *v.* **gona wai** (3).
reprove *v.* **gona wai** (2).
request *n.* **begomo** (2).
rescue *v.* **soero pumai** (2);
v. **soyai** (2).
resist *v.* **deto deto wai** (2).
respect *v.* **azu wai** (3), *see:* **azu**$_2$;
v. **samo dai** (3).
rest *v.* **awai** (1);
v. **zanatiai** (1).
rest on — **desai** (1).
restore *v.* **korawai** (2).
retiring — **potiro nuai** (4).
return — **ina** (1);
— **tera** (2);
v. **ewesemai** (1).

reveal *v.* **bezaí** (1);
v. **gatenai** (1);
v. **kerenai** (1).
revenge — **ina** (1);
n. **níewa**.
rhinocerous beetle *n.* **ema giti**.
rib *n.* **wenu** (2).
ribs *n.* **zezegi**.
rice *n.* **siri munu** (2).
riches *n.* **wau** (2).
ridge *n.* **soena** (2).
right — **me** (2).
riled — **muga** (2).
ring *n.* **bubuna**.
ring finger — **awara gagana** (1);
n. **gagana**.
ringworm *n.* **tama timai** (1).
rip *v.* **kakasumai**.
rip open *v.* **kanai** (4).
ripe — **aba (wai)**.
ripen *v.* **izaí** (1);
v. **me wai** (1), *see:* **me**.
ripening — **gewawai** (2).
ripples *n.* **atar à** (2).
river — **ou** (1);
n. **ou me**, *see:* **ou**.
river banks *n.* **begítì** (2).
riverbank *n.* **paora**.
road — **eba** (1);
— **ebata** (1).
roam *v.* **benua gata**;
v. **ewa gata** (3).
rock *v.* **pesai** (1).
roll *v.* **begina begina**;
v. **beginenia**;
v. **derewa darewa wai**;
v. **derewa mameta** (2);
v. **kipete kapete wai** (3);
v. **kiri kiri sero bayai**;
v. **winai**;
v. **ziriwi zorowe** .
rookery *n.* **papamo** (1).
room *n.* **masi** (2);
n. **zara** (1).
root *n.* **súsù** (2);
n. **tatawi**;
n. **usisi** (2).
root (tree) *n.* **ni gawi** , *see:* **ni**.
rope *n.* **asi** (2);
n. **mui** (1);
n. **sewa binai**, *see:* **sewa**.
rosewood *n.* **sáò**.
rot *v.* **gumu wai** (1).
rotten — **boya baya gamai** (1).
roughness *n.* **wui**.
round — **gomua** (1);
adj. **zimai**$_1$.
rounder *n.* **tebe tabe wai**$_2$.
roundworm *n.* **siwa** (2).
rub — **anai** (2);
v. **samuyenai** (1).
rub on *v.* **gutai** (2).
rub out *v.* **disai** (1).
rubber *n.* **gumi**$_2$.
rubber-like — **sopika**.
rubbish — **goze** (1);
n. **ga** (1);
n. **gau** (2);
n. **wowo**.
rule *n.* **sai zewai wai** (1).
rumor *n.* **ge bisi** (1), *see:* **ge**.
run *v.* **saibore sumai**;
v. **sumai**;
v. **sumuna samuna**.
run ahead *v.* **gita sia** (1), *see:* **gita**.
run away *v.* **deto deto wai** (2);
v. **ipota wai** (1).
runners *n.* **sapu** (1).
runs — **nawai**.
rupture *v.* **urukumai** (2).
rust *v.* **kayai**.

S - s

saddlefish *n.* **ze bui**.
sag *v.* **bututumai** (1).
sago *n.* **ame**;
n. **dinua**.
sago bark *n.* **ame asasa**, *see:* **ame**.
sago chunks *n.* **derewa darewa wai**.
sago (cooked) *n.* **ame anawawai**, *see:* **ame**.
sago (fried) *n.* **ame moyai**, *see:* **ame**.
sago (inner bark) *n.* **ame powi**, *see:* **ame**.
sago (scrambled) *n.* **ame dawai** (1), *see:* **ame**.
sago skin *n.* **ame aiso**, *see:* **ame**;
n. **ame ata**, *see:* **ame**.
sago (sliced) *n.* **ame busai**, *see:* **ame**;
n. **ame sikai**, *see:* **ame**.
sago stems *n.* **otobo**.
sago tree *n.* **ame imo**, *see:* **ame**.
sago (washed) *n.* **ame gemua**, *see:* **ame**.
sago (wild) *n.* **boma**.
salt *n.* **éwà** (3);
n. **ima**.
salt air *n.* **sina** (3).
salt spray *n.* **sina** (3).
salute — **arenai** (2).
sand *n.* **oze**;
n. **poapoa**.
sandbug *n.* **musi** (1).
sandfly *n.* **kumisa** (2);
n. **zeze**.
sap *n.* **ino** (1);
n. **ni mu**, *see:* **ni**;

	n. **sáo mu**, *see:* **sáò**;
	n. **usuma mu**, *see:* **usuma**.
sassafras	*n.* **posa**.
Satan	— **sanda**;
	n. **bi** (2).
satisfied	— **denai** (1).
saucepot	*n.* **au** (1).
savage	— **goroba** (1).
save	*v.* **korawai** (4);
	v. **soero pumai** (1);
	v. **soyai** (1);
	v. **woi wai** (2).
Savior	*n.* **soyai**.
saw	*n.* **sege**.
sawfish	*n.* **zago**.
say	— **sero** (1);
	v. **asai** (4);
	v. **pena pana sai**;
	v. **sai** (1);
	v. **tona**.
scab	*n.* **meme** (1).
scabbard	*n.* **egì** (2).
scalp	*n.* **giti kopi** (2), *see:* **giti**$_2$.
scar	— **bumizi**;
	n. **tagi**.
scatter	— **apena kapena wai** (2);
	v. **bozai** (2);
	v. **ewa gata** (2);
	v. **sisai** (3);
	v. **sisai sasai wai**, *see:* **sisai**;
	v. **sisina kakana wai**;
	v. **sisina kapina wai**;
	v. **siso siso wai**;
	v. **tetere tatere wai** (2);
	v. **usi besi wai** (1).
scattered	— **gata** (1);
	— **pui pai sero itai**;
	— **tere tara**;
	— **zuana zawana** (2).
scent	— **bemiti** (2);
	n. **tati**.
school	*n.* **ibu** (2).
scone	*n.* **ame kasa**, *see:* **ame**.
scorpians	*n.* **mai wekimai** (1).
scrape	*v.* **arai**.
scratch	*v.* **wanai** (1).
scratch (skin)	*v.* **birikimai**;
	v. **súsù wai** (2).
screen	*n.* **ota maya**.
sea	*n.* **binono**;
	n. **éwà** (2).
sea anemone	*n.* **zà** (2).
sea chitons	*n.* **minaru**.
sea cow	*n.* **zamua**.
sea cucumber	*n.* **bóga** (1);
	n. **boga amimonare**, *see:* **bóga**;
	n. **koi** (2).
sea eagle	*n.* **duna** (1).
sea mist	*n.* **sina** (3).
sea termite	*n.* **wekune**.
sea urchin	*n.* **ewa dinua**, *see:* **dinua**;
	n. **sapika**.
seagull	*n.* **konie**;
	n. **kuni kuni**.
seahorse	*n.* **torobo**.
search	*v.* **isina kapina wai**.
search for	*v.* **karo karo wai**.
seashell	*n.* **begama**;
	n. **bizi**;
	n. **bobo** (1);
	n. **boboza**;
	n. **gagai**;
	n. **gasi**;
	n. **gite**;
	n. **giti mokare**, *see:* **giti**$_2$;
	n. **gogoru**;
	n. **gorera**;
	n. **kinai**;
	n. **ome**;
	n. **pako** (1);
	n. **sabua**;
	n. **sarowi**;
	n. **sasina** (2);
	n. **so aya**;
	n. **sose**;
	n. **tugire**;
	n. **tutuwi**;
	n. **uso pe**;
	n. **yasa**;
	n. **zaima**;
	n. **zawamu**.
secret	*n.* **bui** (3);
	n. **kiki** (2).
sediment	— **goze** (2);
	— **zebu seka bazai**, *see:* **zebu**;
	n. **buna** (2);
	n. **karama** (1).
see	*v.* **gai** (1).
seed	— **me** (3).
seedlings	*n.* **we** (2).
seeds	*n.* **ze** (3).
select	*v.* **yatanai** (2).
self-centered	— **wero nai duba didinoise nuai**.
selfish	— **depo wai** (3).
semen	*n.* **wi sasa**, *see:* **wi**;
	n. **wita** (3).
send	*v.* **potai** (4).
send off	*v.* **iyetai**.
senile	— **dau wai** (1).
sense	*v.* **enia wai**.
sentry	*n.* **sima** (1).
separate	*v.* **tetere tatere wai** (1).
separately	— **tere tare wai** (2).
sermon	*n.* **miti**$_1$ (1).
servant	*n.* **mai sou** (1), *see:* **mai**;
	n. **sou mai** (3).
serve	*v.* **samo dai** (2).
serving	*n.* **abaza nai**, *see:* **abaza**;
	n. **abezenai**.
set apart	— **sienáì** (2).

set aside — **sienáì** (1).
settle *v.* **arumai** (2);
v. **orenai** (3).
seven *n.* **wana soru** (2), *see:* **wana**.
sew *v.* **gayai** (2).
sexual intercourse *n.* **sanai**.
shabby — **keyai** (3).
shade — **duga** (1);
n. **sasa** (2).
shadow — **duga** (2);
n. **ititi** (1).
shaft *n.* **uwia** (1).
shake *v.* **boro boro wai**;
v. **data data wai** (1);
v. **papapai wai** (2);
v. **wetu zipai**;
v. **wiese wai** (2);
v. **zimai**$_2$ (1);
v. **zipe zape**.
shake hands *v.* **wana ziai**, *see:* **wana**.
shake head *v.* **kiwota kawota wai**.
shallows *n.* **bobou** (2).
shame someone *v.* **isimai** (2).
shape *v.* **sapikore awai** (1).
share *v.* **bona wai** (1).
shark *n.* **dimoi**;
n. **yapua**.
sharp — **di wiai** (1), *see:* **di**;
— **dire dare**.
sharpen — **di wiai** (2), *see:* **di**;
v. **kasanai**.
sharpened — **dumu wiai** (2).
shawl *n.* **mo wape**, *see:* **mo**.
she *pro.* **nu**.
sheath *n.* **egì** (1);
n. **oro** (3).
shed *n.* **so kaurara**.
sheep *n.* **dama** (2).
shelf *n.* **para** (1).
shell *n.* **bewa** (1);
n. **puti** (2);
n. **tata** (3);
n. **tiwi**;
v. **kanai** (2);
v. **munai**.
shell (coconut) *n.* **uso kopi**, *see:* **uso**.
shellfish *n.* **bema** (1);
n. **gazewi** (2).
shelter — **bóa**;
n. **komboa** (1);
n. **sasa** (2).
shelves *n.* **mara** (2).
shepherd *n.* **dia** (5).
shield — **beri**;
n. **bemi**;
v. **zizai** (2).
shift — **desai** (3).
shine — **bibiri bibiri wai** (2);
— **yei wai** (1);
v. **niwe wai**;
v. **pipiri pipiri wai** (1);
v. **waegai**;
v. **zasimai**.
shiny — **koa koa wai** (4).
ship *n.* **bage wa**, *see:* **bage**;
n. **wa** (1).
shirt — **tamo woi**, *see:* **woi**;
n. **tamo woi** (1).
shiver *v.* **boro boro wai**;
v. **tama duru gayai**;
v. **zimai**$_2$ (1).
shoot — **dara** (1);
v. **kirinai**.
shoot (coconut) *n.* **uso pogi**, *see:* **uso**.
shoot (fruit) *n.* **gou** (2).
shoots *n.* **sani** (2).
short — **apunu**;
— **apunu kaka**, *see:* **apunu**;
— **apunu me apunu**, *see:* **apunu**;
— **seua**.
short cut — **soa toumuro boyai** (1).
short (person) — **kiaka** (2).
shoulder *n.* **gapo** (1).
shoulder blades *n.* **apapa**;
n. **kape**.
shoulder bones — **dumu** (2).
shout — **arenai** (4);
n. **etu**;
n. **oro** (2);
v. **zawa gatai**, *see:* **zawa**.
shout at *v.* **gona wai** (4).
shove — **sinegi awai** (1);
v. **sinenai** (1);
v. **zirinai** (1).
shove off *v.* **zirinai** (2).
shovel *n.* **atà** (1).
show *v.* **gipai** (1).
show off *v.* **tani wai** (2), *see:* **tani**.
show teeth *v.* **di bizai** (1), *see:* **di**.
shrimp *n.* **bura**;
n. **woza** (2).
shrivel *v.* **amai** (3).
shrub *n.* **simia**.
shun — **giro gago giago wai**, *see:* **giro gago giago**.
shut up *v.* **asaku awero duri** (3).
shy — **potiro nuai** (2).
Siasi people — **dana ázaì** (2), *see:* **dana**.
sibling *n.* **zimi** (2);
n. **zizimi**.
siblings — **saniro osai**, *see:* **osai**$_2$.
sick — **korere** (2);
— **titiwa wai** (2), *see:* **titiwa**;
— **yatu**;
— **yaya buyaya**, *see:* **yaya**.
sickly — **uti amua** (1).
sickness *n.* **yaya** (1).
side — **dema** (1);
n. **dema be** (2).
sieve *n.* **ota maya**.
sigh *v.* **usika apai** (2).

silence *n.* **sowiwi dimai**.
silent — **ge amu** (2), *see:* **ge**.
silt *n.* **karama** (2).
similar — **ego ago wai** (1).
sin — **paesena**;
n. **pasina**;
n. **tani waya** (2), *see:* **tani**;
v. **bewana wai** (3).
single — **somono** (2).
single-minded — **ogobe daimata wai** (1), *see:* **ogobe**.
singlet *n.* **akore** (1).
sink *v.* **kukunai**;
v. **kururunai** (1).
sissy — **wama betai** (3), *see:* **wama**.
sister *n.* **nubama**;
n. **zaumana**;
n. **zawa** (1).
sister-in-law *n.* **nibama**.
sit *v.* **anumai**;
v. **arumai** (1);
v. **usai** (1);
v. **zuzunai**.
six *n.* **wana giti** (2), *see:* **wana**.
skin — **aiso**;
n. **tata** (2).
skin (of fruit) *n.* **puti** (3).
skink *n.* **bonò**.
skinny — **dobawai** (1);
— **pima me pima**;
— **tama taragai**;
— **zoi zoi**.
skip *v.* **daina poina awai** (3);
v. **zausemai** (2).
skittish — **biriki biriki wai**.
skull *n.* **erama giti**;
n. **giti kopi** (1), *see:* **giti**$_2$.
sky *n.* **utu** (1).
slander *v.* **zuzu sai** (2).
slave *n.* **mai sou** (2), *see:* **mai**;
n. **sou bama**;
n. **sou ema**;
n. **sou mai** (2).
sleep *v.* **gitawa wai**.
sleepy — **amua zemua wai** (2);
v. **mowenai**.
slice *v.* **iwi wai** (1), *see:* **íwì**.
slice off *v.* **kesai** (3).
slick — **bibiri** (1);
— **kokosa** (1).
slide down *v.* **wororo wororo**.
slimy — **diba daba**.
slip *n.* **tarabu**;
v. **bakoko wai** (1);
v. **tarau awai**.
slip off *v.* **uzai** (1).
slip out *v.* **wowai**.
slip through *v.* **batanai** (2);
v. **woyai**.
slipknot *n.* **geta** (4).
slippery — **bibiri** (2);
— **bibiri babiri**, *see:* **bibiri**;
— **kokosa** (2).
sliver *n.* **sigu** (1).
sloppy job — **amo wai** (2).
slowly — **eago**;
— **kiakara**.
small — **kiaka** (1);
— **kikinaka**;
— **mai uno**, *see:* **mai**;
— **morua**;
— **pei mai kaka**;
— **pei mamai**.
small (of back) *n.* **awa tewa**, *see:* **awa**.
small ones — **momorua**.
smell — **zama sere sere sai**;
n. **pom sà**;
v. **imai** (1).
smelt *n.* **moka kawa**.
smile *v.* **di bizai** (2), *see:* **di**.
smoke *v.* **boisa nai**, *see:* **boisa**.
smoke (meat) *v.* **para wai**, *see:* **para**.
smooching — **tuyai** (2).
smooth *v.* **samuyenai** (3).
snail *n.* **beto**;
n. **inua** (2);
n. **pako** (2).
snake — **butemo** (1);
n. **yeke zi**, *see:* **yeke**;
n. **zi**;
n. **zinaba**;
n. **zosi**.
snap — **kiraramai** (1).
snare *n.* **geta** (2).
snarl *v.* **kuku sai** (1).
sneak up *v.* **ite wai** (5).
sneer — **wena kiriti kariti wai** (2), *see:* **wena**.
sneeze *v.* **asía sai**.
snore *v.* **guka zumai**.
snort — **goku sai**.
so *conj.* **are** (2).
soap *n.* **sobu** (2).
soft — **betata** (1);
— **beyata** (1);
— **beyata bayata**, *see:* **beyata**;
— **dao dao wai** (1).
soil *v.* **tamone wai**;
v. **wanasa wai** (2).
soldier *n.* **sodia**.
soldier crab *n.* **bezo**.
sole *n.* **te moka**, *see:* **te**$_2$.
some — **agisama**;
— **eni** (1);
— **kai** (3).
song *n.* **kokà** (1);
n. **yere** (1).
sorcery — **gaiba wai**;
— **kayo wai**, *see:* **káyò**;
n. **goe** (2);
n. **káyò** (2);
n. **suna dunai**, *see:* **suna**;

	n. **zaka** (1).
sore	— **matu** (2);
	n. **gawiti**;
	n. **iso**.
sores (head)	*n.* **koka wai**.
sorrow	*n.* **mou puro nuai**, *see:* **mou**;
	n. **yaya** (5).
sorry for	*v.* **zo amai** (1), *see:* **zo**;
	v. **zo wai** (1), *see:* **zo**.
sort	*v.* **awina dawina wai** (1);
	v. **awinai** (2).
soul	— **me** (4);
	n. **niewa** (2);
	n. **ozana** (1).
sound (footsteps)	— **awi** (1).
soup	*n.* **su** (1).
sour	— **dokaka**.
source	*n.* **gomi** (2);
	n. **papamo** (3).
soursop	*n.* **sawase**.
sow	*n.* **pu ai**, *see:* **pu**.
space	*n.* **zara** (1).
sparkle	— **koa koa wai** (1);
	v. **pipiri pipiri wai** (3).
sparks	*n.* **ibo** (1);
	n. **ni ibo** (1), *see:* **ni**.
spear	— **tara** (2);
	n. **binoi**;
	n. **gi** (1);
	n. **karawa**;
	v. **gayai** (1).
spear (fish)	*n.* **gi sanita**, *see:* **gi**.
sperm	*n.* **wi sasa**, *see:* **wi**;
	n. **wita** (3).
spherical	— **gomua** (2).
spider	*n.* **ariri**;
	n. **beberi**;
	n. **kororo**.
spill	*v.* **bereku bareku wai**;
	v. **berekunai** (1);
	v. **betewenai** (1);
	v. **zozai** (1).
spill over	*v.* **kasaba dai**.
spin	*v.* **ziruru awai** (2).
spindle	*n.* **siki**.
spine	*n.* **siwako** (1);
	n. **tipa siwako**, *see:* **tipa**.
spirit	*n.* **ititi** (6).
spirit (evil)	*n.* **iwae** (2);
	n. **ozana waya**, *see:* **ozana**.
spirits	— **biru** (2);
	n. **bi** (1).
spit	*n.* **bepora** (2);
	v. **pora pisai**, *see:* **pora**.
spit out	*v.* **tugai**.
spittle	*n.* **pora**.
splash	— **zina bobokure**;
	v. **gutai** (1);
	v. **siaku petaku wai**.
splendor	— **ginata ganata wai** (1).
split	— **ababa wai** (2);
	v. **gatai**;
	v. **sasaumai**;
	v. **saumai**;
	v. **zaumai** (1);
	v. **zauzauna**.
split (canoe)	*v.* **bezaí** (2).
split off	*v.* **gaumai** (2);
	v. **muyai** (3).
sponge	— **somisomi**.
spoon	*n.* **bema** (3).
spot	*v.* **tamone wai**.
spotted	— **busegi basegi wai**.
spotty	— **amo wai** (2).
spray	— **busia**.
spread	— **apena kapena wai** (1);
	v. **paunai**$_1$;
	v. **puo puo wai**.
spread open	*v.* **sawai**$_2$ (2).
spread out	— **biriziai** (2);
	— **biru** (1);
	— **zawata**;
	— **zuana zawana** (1);
	v. **pou pou wai**;
	v. **sisai** (1);
	v. **topetai** (1).
spring	*n.* **ou sasa** (2), *see:* **ou**.
spring up	*v.* **kupi kupi wai**;
	v. **sasa wai**.
sprinkle	*v.* **sesai**;
	v. **tetai**.
squash	*v.* **zasai** (5).
squat	*v.* **gogosu duwai** (1).
squeeze	*v.* **koso bunai**;
	v. **sanai** (3).
squid	— **ogu** (2);
	n. **inotu**.
staggered	— **kurumu karumu**.
stake	*n.* **gu**.
stamp	*v.* **te duge gayai**, *see:* **te**$_2$.
stand	*v.* **usai** (1).
stand by	*v.* **sima** (1).
stand up	*v.* **dopai**.
standing up	*adj.* **zoinai**.
star	*n.* **dabori** (2);
	n. **dabou** (2);
	n. **gobu**;
	n. **kuna**;
	n. **kura**;
	n. **moroa** (1);
	n. **moroa** (2).
stare	*v.* **ua awai**.
starfish	*n.* **iwae** (1).
start	*v.* **tutu wai** (5);
	v. **zaawai**.
startled	— **itiri awai** (1);
	— **sopine awai** (1);
	— **titibi awai** (2);
	— **wagaga awai**;
	v. **mamana awai**.

starve *v.* **meri betai** (1), *see:* **meri**.
stash *v.* **woi wai** (1).
stationary — **zara dero itai**, *see:* **zara**.
statue *n.* **ni titi**, *see:* **ni**.
stay *v.* **itai** (1).
steal *v.* **bewana wai** (1).
steam *n.* **ozana** (3).
steepness *n.* **puriri** (1).
step aside *v.* **denemai** (2).
step on *v.* **patai** (1).
stern *n.* **wa ama**, *see:* **wa**;
n. **wa awa**, *see:* **wa**.
stick — **ginai** (1);
n. **bótò**;
n. **gabu** (2);
n. **itu**;
n. **utu** (2);
n. **utuka**;
v. **takanai** (1);
v. **takimai**.
stick inside *v.* **kuwenai**.
stiff — **zou wai** (1).
stiffen — **ababa wai** (1).
stillbirth — **mai gumu**, *see:* **mai**;
n. **eguna** (2).
stinging — **gaga** (2).
stingray *n.* **duna** (2);
n. **ema tama**, *see:* **ema**;
n. **guza**;
n. **mozao**;
n. **puroro**.
stingy — **dagai**;
— **depo wai** (2).
stink *n.* **wopéna** (2);
v. **gumu wai** (3);
v. **ozana sai**, *see:* **ozana**.
stir *v.* **dawáì**;
v. **papapai wai** (1).
stomach *n.* **ogobe**.
stomping — **bugou bagou**.
stone — **daba** (2);
n. **omata** (1);
n. **sasina** (1).
stone fish *n.* **guye**.
stones *n.* **omato buroro baroro** (2), *see:* **omata**.
stop — **bisi asai**, *see:* **bisi**;
— **duai** (2);
v. **asaku awero duri** (2);
v. **kasunai** (3).
story *n.* **kiki** (1);
n. **uge**.
straight — **dara worara sero bayai** (1);
— **sonai**.
strainer *n.* **usi**.
strands *n.* **sisina** (1).
stranger *n.* **ayamu** (1).
stream *n.* **ou dini** (1), *see:* **ou**;
n. **ou sasa** (1), *see:* **ou**.
strength *n.* **putou** (2).
stretch *v.* **zisotai**.
stretch (muscles) — **biririititinoya**.
stretch out — **woinai** (1);
v. **zuzutai**.
stretcher *n.* **goga** (2).
stretchy — **sopika**.
strew *v.* **usi besi wai** (2).
striker *n.* **ema dokaka** (2), *see:* **ema**.
string *n.* **asi** (3);
n. **asina**, *see:* **asi**.
string bag *n.* **dubati**.
strip off *v.* **uzai** (2);
v. **zisai**.
striped — **wawesi** (3).
strong — **kaewa** (2);
— **zewai** (1);
— **zewai zawai**.
struggle *n.* **waura bamu** (3);
v. **weso waso wai** (2).
stub *v.* **te koinai**, *see:* **te**$_2$.
stubborn — **gigai** (2).
stuck — **desimai** (2).
stuff *v.* **puyai**$_2$ (2).
stumble *v.* **kokoi**;
v. **te koiniro duwai**, *see:* **te**$_2$.
stupid — **dau** (1);
— **dau dau wai** (2);
— **dau wai** (4).
sturgeon *n.* **peko**.
stutter *v.* **daga ge sai**.
sub-clan *n.* **sibu osino** (3).
subjects *n.* **amazani** (2).
substitute — **abea**.
suck *v.* **sabi nai**.
suckers *n.* **sani** (2);
n. **we** (2).
sudden — **inonore**.
suddenly — **apada** (3);
— **tutamu** (1).
suffering *n.* **yaya** (3).
sufficient — **aware** (2);
— **denai** (2).
sugar *n.* **kowe**;
n. **sanawa**.
sugarcane *n.* **barau**;
n. **daya**;
n. **daya siwa**;
n. **moke** (2);
n. **moya**;
n. **muasasi**;
n. **nanau** (1);
n. **wesi**;
n. **wesi pisa**;
n. **zou**.
summon *v.* **zawa sai** (3), *see:* **zawa**.
sun *n.* **waiko** (1);
n. **waiko diti** (2), *see:* **waiko**.
Sunday *n.* **pura** (1).
sunrise — **waiko witai**, *see:* **waiko**.
sunset — **tua ziai**;
— **waiko osai**, *see:* **waiko**;

— **waiko sokai**, *see:* **waiko**.
sunshower — **wa wenara waiko wenara**, *see:* **wa**.
support *v.* **sogawai** (1).
surpass *v.* **dainai** (3).
surprised — **ei ine ou ine wai**;
— **itiri awai** (1);
— **titibi awai** (1).
surround *v.* **gazai** (2).
survey *v.* **kanai** (6).
suspend *v.* **ikonai** (2).
swallow *n.* **soki**;
v. **nukunai**.
swamp — **gona**.
swamp reed *n.* **goromu**.
sweat — **wiri**.
sweep *v.* **wazai**.
sweet — **mege** (1).
swell *v.* **dobuwai**;
v. **izaí** (3).
swept away — **awe mai** (2).
swept off feet — **awe bayai** (2).
swim *v.* **siwai** (1).
swing — **korere** (1);
v. **wezai** (1).
swing (arms) *v.* **auna bauna** (2).
switch *v.* **owenai** (1).
swollen — **tama nukai** (2).
sympathetic — **duba nai**, *see:* **duba**;
v. **zo amai** (3), *see:* **zo**.
sympathy — **dubanai**, *see:* **duba**;
n. **zo** (2).

T - t

taboo — **aka** (2);
— **awa diai** (2);
— **sienáì** (3);
v. **siriwewai**.
tail *n.* **toa** (2).
tail (of animal) *n.* **awa zimi**, *see:* **awa**.
tail (of fish) — **ara** (2).
take *v.* **pumai** (1).
take out *v.* **zunai** (2).
talk *n.* **ge** (1);
v. **ge sai**, *see:* **ge**.
talkative — **ge ziwai**, *see:* **ge**.
tall — **botino**;
— **iboi yaboi** (1), *see:* **iboi**;
— **koni kani**;
— **natana**;
— **tatana**;
— **zoi zoi**.
tame *v.* **tawa wai**.
tan — **disa** (1);
— **izasewai**;
— **wawesi** (2).
tantrum — **iwoka wai** (1);
— **mukina wai**;
n. **zizia (bamu wai)** (1).
tapioca *n.* **netipa**.
taro — **koko** (2);
n. **atima nuna** (2), *see:* **atima**;
n. **baura**;
n. **bekaza**;
n. **biriborea**;
n. **duwi** (2);
n. **emore**;
n. **ewaima**;
n. **gamarasi**;
n. **goibo** (2);
n. **kema**;
n. **kewako**;
n. **koisiniti**;
n. **kokona**;
n. **má** (1);
n. **manene**;
n. **merire**;
n. **moro**;
n. **owau**;
n. **oweno**;
n. **poro** (1);
n. **saria**;
n. **siwi dina**;
n. **soma**;
n. **sosoi** (2);
n. **tawe**;
n. **wozewi** (1);
n. **yagi**;
n. **yoro**;
n. **yukakau**.
taro leaf *n.* **amua**.
tassle *n.* **seba**.
taste — **bapu**;
— **niro gai**;
v. **itagi wai**;
v. **sabi niro gai**.
tasteless — **bepa wai**;
— **perusa** (2).
tasty — **ema moka** (1), *see:* **ema**.
tattle *v.* **ge busai** (1), *see:* **ge**.
tattoo — **taroro**.
taunt *v.* **wiza atata wai** (2).
teach *v.* **gipai** (2).
tear — **keyai** (1);
v. **zenai** (1).
tear down *v.* **apinai** (1);
v. **zasai** (4).
tear off *v.* **muyai** (2).
tear (skin) *v.* **birikimai**.
tears — **diriu**.
tease — **tina diai**, *see:* **tina**;
v. **uzai** (3).
teeth — **di** (2).
tell *v.* **be izinona**, *see:* **bè**;

	v. **kerenai** (3);
	v. **tugata wai** (1).
tell (story)	*v.* **tutuku tataka nai**.
temple	*n.* **sowa** (1).
ten	— **awa** (4);
	— **wana eto**, *see:* **wana**.
tendon (thigh)	*n.* **atima nuna**, *see:* **atima**.
tentacles	*n.* **zini**.
termite	*n.* **diko** (1).
test	*v.* **gaero gai** (1);
	v. **samai** (2);
	v. **sapari**;
	v. **sapikore awai** (2);
	v. **zior gamu wai**.
testament	*n.* **tayai** (2).
testicles	*n.* **zebia** (1).
tether	*v.* **kimenai** (1).
thank	*v.* **zuzai** (2).
that	— **awa** (3);
	— **ou** (2);
	rel. **a**;
	rel. **ago** (2).
thatch	*n.* **bigiwa**.
then	— **nabori** (2).
there	*rel.* **ago** (1);
	rel. **ena** (1);
	rel. **ogo**.
therefore	— **aiyo**;
	conj. **are** (1).
thick	— **botou** (1);
	— **dokena** (2);
	— **tumou**;
	— **tumou tamou**, *see:* **tumou**.
thigh	*n.* **atima** (1);
	n. **kekena** (1).
thin	— **biaya**;
	— **dobawai** (2);
	— **kopa** (1);
	— **wiraragai**.
thin (paper)	— **biyaya**.
thing	*n.* **nena** (1).
things	*n.* **neu nau**.
think	— **denai** (4);
	v. **kotumai**;
	v. **kotumu kotumu wai**, *see:* **kotumai**;
	v. **sai** (1).
this	*rel.* **ami**$_3$;
	rel. **ego** (2);
	rel. **emi**;
	rel. **ewà** (1).
this (close)	— **ei**.
thorn	*n.* **dirina**.
thoughts	*n.* **kotumai** (1).
threaten	*v.* **etetewai** (3);
	v. **uyaki awai**.
three	*n.* **etorobara**.
throat	*n.* **duba** (1).
throw	— **apena kapena wai** (3);
	n. **apai**;
	v. **auna bauna** (1).
thumb	*n.* **wana giti** (1), *see:* **wana**.
thunder	— **bibia**;
	— **waiko zapa gatai**, *see:* **waiko**;
	n. **duruka sai**;
	n. **so ge toya**;
	n. **tarara (ge sai/bezai)**;
	n. **zepa** (1).
tickle	*v.* **kere kere pumai**.
tidal pools	— **ou pusuniro itai**, *see:* **pusunai**.
tide	*n.* **woi** (1).
tide (low)	— **pi woi**, *see:* **pi**;
	n. **waiko woi** (1), *see:* **waiko**.
tie	*v.* **diai**;
	v. **punai**;
	v. **sipunai**;
	v. **tiai**;
	v. **zazero diai**.
tie a knot	*v.* **asi sona wai**, *see:* **asi**.
tie up	*v.* **benai**;
	v. **mui wai** (1), *see:* **mui**.
tight	— **ginai** (4).
tilted	— **kawirenai** (1).
time	— **bé** (1).
timid	— **burau** (1);
	— **burou** (1);
	— **potiro nuai** (3);
	— **wama betai** (1), *see:* **wama**.
tinder	*n.* **niditi** (1).
tinea	*n.* **kori kori**;
	n. **mosowa**;
	n. **tama timai** (1);
	n. **zepa** (5).
tired	— **amua zemua wai** (1);
	— **berea**;
	— **bobo wai** (3);
	— **tama mou wai**.
tobacco	*n.* **boisa** (1);
	n. **kuku**.
today	— **zeme** (2).
toe	*n.* **sisino** (2);
	n. **te giti**, *see:* **te**$_2$;
	v. **zasero disi**.
toenail	*n.* **te powi**, *see:* **te**$_2$.
toes	— **sausisino**.
together	— **dabe** (3);
	— **dara** (2);
	— **eroma**;
	— **tetemo**.
toilet	— **abura**;
	— **atura**.
tomahawk	*n.* **esuru**.
tomorrow	— **auma**.
tongue	*n.* **iwawa**.
too	— **dabe** (2);
	— **daì** (1).
tooth	*n.* **tau**$_2$.
toothless	— **di amu** (1), *see:* **di**.
top	— **agi** (1);
	n. **gomi** (1).
torch	*n.* **bana**;

n. **ug ra**;
n. **uso ugima**, *see:* **uso**.
torn — **keyai** (2).
touch *v.* **kimai**;
v. **tama zizi**.
toward — **kena** (1).
trachea *n.* **duba onozo**, *see:* **duba**;
n. **onozo**.
track — **esa**$_2$.
trail *n.* **tati**.
transfer *v.* **keisemai** (1).
transform *v.* **zinenai**.
transient — **desimai** (1);
— **deti** (2).
translate *v.* **darawa wai** (3);
v. **kapetenai** (3).
transport *v.* **tinai** (1).
trap *n.* **geta** (1);
n. **putà**;
n. **wawa**.
trash *n.* **wowo**.
tree — **kaewa** (1);
— **ni** (2);
n. **baba** (2);
n. **bebua** (1);
n. **béwara**;
n. **bío**;
n. **bogama**;
n. **bogi** (1);
n. **bónò**;
n. **buo**;
n. **guti**;
n. **isiwi**;
n. **kapina** (1);
n. **mà**;
n. **ni bio**, *see:* **ni**;
n. **ni payai**, *see:* **ni**;
n. **oropa**;
n. **pesa**;
n. **peseu**;
n. **popo** (2);
n. **popoe** (1);
n. **posa**;
n. **posi**$_1$;
n. **poza**;
n. **puapo**;
n. **puisi**;
n. **sáò**;
n. **siwa** (1);
n. **sòna**;
n. **tabibi** (2);
n. **taita** (2);
n. **tao**;
n. **túà** (2);
n. **ubomomo**;
n. **utai**$_2$;
n. **wae**;
n. **waino**;
n. **wasa** (1);
n. **zei**;
n. **zewa**;
n. **zuna**.
tree kangaroo *n.* **oiwo**;
n. **oiwo kitori**.
treeless *n.* **bowiwi** (2).
tribe *n.* **dubu** (2).
trick *n.* **tani** (2).
trigger *n.* **bogu**;
n. **kawa**.
trim *v.* **iriripitinoya** (1).
trip *v.* **te koiniro duwai**, *see:* **te**$_2$.
trochus shell *n.* **mewa** (3).
trough *n.* **betawa** (2).
trousers — **te woi**, *see:* **woi**.
true — **me** (1).
truly — **me memeka**, *see:* **me**.
trunk *n.* **ipu** (1);
n. **utumu**.
trust — **tuma diai** (1), *see:* **tuma**.
try *v.* **samai** (3).
try out *v.* **gaero gai** (2).
tuck in *v.* **kuenai**.
tumble *v.* **derewenai** (1).
turn *v.* **detai**;
v. **geginoya** (1).
turn around — **tera** (2);
v. **ewese awase wai** (1);
v. **ewesemai** (3);
v. **kapetenai** (1);
v. **zuzumenai**.
turn (as a wheel) *v.* **anisemai** (1).
turn over *v.* **kapetenai** (2);
v. **kipete kapete wai** (2);
v. **owenai** (3);
v. **paetai** (3).
turn sideways *v.* **dinewa zaimuro**.
turret *n.* **ibu bopu** (2), *see:* **ibu**.
turtle *n.* **baoro**;
n. **iwo** (1);
n. **nagebu**;
n. **uzowo**.
twenty — **ema zo**, *see:* **ema**.
twigs *n.* **sisía**.
twinkle *v.* **pipiri papiri wai**;
v. **pipiri pipiri wai** (4).
twins *n.* **mai popoka**, *see:* **mai**;
n. **popoka** (1).
twist *v.* **asina arai**, *see:* **asi**;
v. **ewese awase wai** (2);
v. **sipinoya** (2).
twist (clothes) *v.* **anisemai** (2).
twitch — **itiri awai** (2).

U - u

ulcer *n.* **boya** (1).
umbrella *n.* **barara**.
unannounced — **apada** (3);
— **tutamu** (2).
unbending — **zou wai** (2).
uncertain — **duba eto wai**, *see:* **duba**.
uncover *v.* **abana wai** (2);
v. **piai** (2).
undecided — **itazaita wai**.
underneath — **tura** (1).
underneath (house) — **du** (1).
understand *v.* **gai** (2);
v. **ge ninai** (2), *see:* **ge**;
v. **ninai** (2).
underwear *n.* **gogo** (2);
n. **samaga (wai)** (2).
undeserving — **ka meya** (2).
undress *v.* **dutai** (1);
v. **dutunai** (1).
uneven — **biramu baramu**.
unexciting — **gai beka wai**, *see:* **gai**.
unfettered — **mui amu** (1), *see:* **mui**.
unfit — **ka meya** (3).
unfold *v.* **kanai** (5).
uninformed — **diga** (1).
unite *v.* **tayai** (2).
united — **ogobe daimata wai** (2), *see:* **ogobe**.
unkind — **depo wai** (1).
unknowing *v.* **sirai** (5).
unload *v.* **berekunai** (2).
unmarried — **somono** (1).
unpack *v.* **zunai** (1).
unravel *v.* **besai**;
v. **kisai** (1).
unrestricted — **butu bete** (1).
unripe — **gara**.
unroll *v.* **zazai**.
unseen — **upene**.
unsupported — **zozowa wai** (1).
untie *v.* **besai**.
untruth — **ge puti** (2), *see:* **ge**.
unweave *v.* **kisai** (2).
unwind *v.* **batanai** (1).
unworthy — **ka meya** (1).
up — **ike**.
uproot (tree) *v.* **gowai** (2).
upside-down — **wopunai** (4).
upstream — **gana**.
upwind — **bisi bera ena** (1), *see:* **bisi**.
urchin *n.* **ane unai** (1).
urge — **awita sai** (1);
v. **ato sai** (1);
v. **awita bewita sai**;
v. **tina mapia gayai** (1).
urgently — **awita sai** (2).
urinate *v.* **susu wai**, *see:* **susu**.
urine *n.* **susu**.
useless — **zabura wai** (4).
usurp *v.* **soa patai** (2).
uvula *n.* **nonoko**.

V - v

valley *n.* **agata**.
various — **epape**;
— **ewe pape**, *see:* **ewe**;
— **susu giti**, *see:* **súsù**.
vein *n.* **wuwura** (1).
venom *n.* **bepora** (1).
vicious — **goroba** (1).
village *n.* **nata**.
vine — **kopa** (2);
— **wawesi** (1);
n. **asi** (1);
n. **baiwa**;
n. **bua**$_1$;
n. **goba**;
n. **imaya**;
n. **kaketo**;
n. **sewa**;
n. **teti**;
n. **wa sewa**, *see:* **wa**;
n. **waiwo**;
n. **wuuma**.
virgin — **zo da di** (2);
n. **ayamu** (3).
viscera *n.* **tini** (1).
visible — **damu** (1).
visitor *n.* **esewa** (2).
vomit *n.* **bia** (1);
v. **biatiai**.

W - w

wade *v.* **zawai**.
wafer *n.* **poro** (2).
wag *v.* **awa zimi dai**, *see:* **awa**;
v. **wezai** (2).
waist *n.* **ipu** (1).
waist band *n.* **gei** (2).
wait for *v.* **dia itai**, *see:* **dia**.
wait patiently — **awa diai** (1).
wake *n.* **trei**.
walk — **aita wai**;
v. **nuai** (2).
walking stick *n.* **bogi** (2).
wall *n.* **dema be** (1);
n. **so kapai**.
wall (back) *n.* **papai**.
wallaby *n.* **yewa zauri**;

	n. **zobina**.
walnut	*n.* **utai**$_2$.
wander	*v.* **benua gata**;
	v. **ewa gata** (4);
	v. **zara torou wai**, *see:* **zara**;
	v. **zaru zaru wai**.
want	*v.* **yaba wai** (3).
warm	*v.* **ni awai**, *see:* **ni**.
warn	*v.* **dane gayai**, *see:* **dana**.
warparty	*n.* **ge** (2).
wart	*n.* **susumi**.
wash	*v.* **ou gutai** (1), *see:* **ou**;
	v. **sewai**.
wash (sago)	*v.* **usa wai**.
wasp	*n.* **zubemi**;
	n. **zumi**.
waste	*v.* **zainai** (1).
wasted	— **zabura wai** (3).
watch	*v.* **uma wai** (1).
watchman	*n.* **dia** (1);
	n. **uma** (1).
water	— **ou** (1).
watermelon	*n.* **era**.
wave	— **arenai** (3);
	v. **tawa dai** (1);
	v. **tawa dai** (2).
waves	*n.* **atarà** (1);
	n. **kakakwa**.
we	*pro.* **nakare**.
we (all)	*pro.* **nakai**.
weak	— **betata** (2);
	— **beyata** (2);
	— **beyata bayata**, *see:* **beyata**;
	— **bobo wai** (1);
	— **dagaya wero nuai** (1);
	— **sime sime wai** (2);
	— **titiwa wai** (1), *see:* **titiwa**;
	— **uti amua** (2).
weakness	— **betata** (3).
weak-willed	— **kotumai betata**, *see:* **kotumai**.
weal	*n.* **tatapuna wai**.
wealth	— **gui mari**;
	n. **wau** (1).
weave	*v.* **gayai** (2);
	v. **sawa diai** (1), *see:* **sawa**;
	v. **tia diai**, *see:* **tia**$_2$.
wedge	*n.* **wa bogu**, *see:* **wa**.
weed	— **sipui** (2);
	n. **wiruku** (1);
	n. **zoino**;
	v. **iwe wai**, *see:* **iwe**.
weeds	*n.* **iwe**.
welcome	— **atiki** (1);
	v. **sawa diai** (2), *see:* **sawa**.
well	*n.* **ura** (2).
well then	*intro.* **agoro**.
well-dressed	— **amai aminoya**.
welt	*n.* **tatapuna wai**.
wet	— **mesawai** (1).
wet dream	— **kotumu kotumu bama tamai**, *see:* **kotumai**.
what	*interrog.* **ai** (2);
	interrog. **ne**;
	interrog. **nemi**.
when	— **nazi** (1);
	interrog. **be nazi**, *see:* **bé**;
	interrog. **nari**;
	interrog. **nere**.
where	*interrog.* **nago**;
	interrog. **nani**.
which	— **na** (2);
	— **nami**.
whirlpool	*n.* **ziwota**.
whiskers	*n.* **ososo** (2);
	n. **wena tu**, *see:* **wena**.
whisper	*v.* **gugumara diwinowa**;
	v. **saitiro sai**, *see:* **saitiro**;
	v. **une diai**.
whistle	*v.* **somi sai**.
white	— **gomu**;
	— **kapa kapa**;
	— **kapawai** (1);
	— **koa koa wai** (3);
	— **neayao** (1).
whitebait	*n.* **bomotu**.
whittle	*v.* **kasanai**.
who	— **agai**;
	— **arekare**;
	interrog. **ai** (1);
	interrog. **egai**.
who are	*interrog.* **aweni** (2).
who is	*interrog.* **aweni** (1).
wholly	— **zere** (1).
whom	— **aware** (1).
whore	— **eba bama**.
whose	— **ara** (3).
why	*interrog.* **nera** (1);
	interrog. **nogoro**.
wide	— **parao gae** (1);
	adj. **paunai**$_2$.
widow	*n.* **bama gamo**, *see:* **bama**;
	n. **bama kuma** (1), *see:* **bama**;
	n. **bama noi**, *see:* **bama**;
	n. **kuma bama**, *see:* **bama**;
	n. **gamo** (1);
	n. **kuma** (1).
widower	*n.* **ema gamo**, *see:* **ema**;
	n. **ema somi** (2), *see:* **ema**;
	n. **kuma ema**, *see:* **ema**;
	n. **gamo** (2);
	n. **kuma** (2).
width	— **parao gae** (2);
	n. **gaya** (2);
	n. **pepera**.
wife	— **ara** (1);
	n. **bama** (2).
wild	— **agiti** (1);
	— **goroba** (1).
wilderness	*n.* **neze** (2);
	n. **tiwini** (1).
wildnut tree	*n.* **aneba**.

wilted — **binai** (4).
win *v.* **dainai** (4).
wind — **bubura**;
n. **bapamu**;
n. **bisi**;
n. **mula**.
winded — **akaru**.
window *n.* **so be** (2);
n. **so be pei kaka** (1), *see:* **so be**.
windpipe *n.* **duba onozo**, *see:* **duba**;
n. **onozo**.
wing *n.* **wabu**.
wipe *v.* **samuyenai** (2).
wipe (dry) *v.* **dupai**.
wisdom *n.* **kotumai** (2).
with — **dai** (3).
with what *interrog.* **nemi**.
wither *v.* **amai** (2);
v. **girere wai** (1).
withered — **binai** (1);
— **wira wira gayai**.
without — **agu**;
— **amu**.
without (a home) — **auka**.
wives *n.* **asini**.
woman *n.* **bama** (1).
women — **babumana**;
n. **bama mamai**, *see:* **bama**.
wonderful — **zawe** (2).
wood chip *n.* **pena**.
wood (green) *n.* **busu wai** (2).
wood (wet) *n.* **busu wai** (1).
word *n.* **ge umu** (1), *see:* **ge**.
wordless — **ge amu** (1), *see:* **ge**.
words *n.* **ge** (1).
work *n.* **bua**$_2$ (1);
n. **tuwana** (2);
n. **waura bamu** (1);
v. **tutu wai** (2).
workman *n.* **mai sou** (3), *see:* **mai**.
world *n.* **zebu** (4).
worm *n.* **tama timai** (2);
n. **waewo**$_2$;
n. **zimama**;
n. **zipa**.
worn — **aso** (2).
worry *v.* **kotumu katumu wai** (1), *see:* **kotumai**.
worship *n.* **yere** (2).
wound — **matu** (2);
n. **iso**.
wrap around *v.* **ewai**.
wrestle *v.* **samiro buniro awai**.
wring out *v.* **sipinoya** (3).
wrinkled — **binai** (2).
wrist *n.* **umu** (1);
n. **wana umu** (2), *see:* **wana**.
write *v.* **ge gayai**, *see:* **ge**;
v. **owe wai** (2), *see:* **owe**.
writhe *v.* **derewa mameta** (3);
v. **gimizi gimizi** (2);
v. **zarai**.
writhes *v.* **oyai oinoya** (2).
writing — **owe** (2).

Y - y

yam *n.* **gasa**;
n. **kau**;
n. **pinoa**.
yawn *v.* **bè asi wai**, *see:* **bè**.
year *n.* **zepa** (3).
yell *v.* **irura sai**.
yellow — **nozawai**, *see:* **noza**;
— **wawesi** (2).
yes — **io**;
— **iore**.
yesterday — **awemakai agore**.
yoke *n.* **obi** (1).
you — **ni** (1).
young — **sekà** (2).
younger (sibling) — **kiaka** (3).

Z - z

zigzag *v.* **daina poina awai** (2);
v. **gegewa gagewa wai**.

Total number of entries: 2339